

(19) World Intellectual Property
Organization
International Bureau



(43) International Publication Date
21 October 2004 (21.10.2004)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number
WO 2004/090143 A2

(51) International Patent Classification⁷: **C12N 15/82**,
A01H 5/00, C12N 15/29, 5/10, 9/10

Ankeny, IA 50021 (US). NIU, Xiaomu [CN/US]; 6473 N. Winwood Drive, Johnston, IA 50325 (US).

(21) International Application Number:
PCT/US2004/010064

(74) Agent: **VARLEY, Karen, K.**; Pioneer Hi-Bred International, Inc., 7100 N.W. 62nd Avenue, Johnston, IA 50131-1000 (US).

(22) International Filing Date: 2 April 2004 (02.04.2004)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

(30) Priority Data:
60/460,718 4 April 2003 (04.04.2003) US

(71) Applicant (for all designated States except US): **PIO-NEER HI-BRED INTERNATIONAL, INC.** [US/US]; 800 Capital Square, 400 Locust Street, Des Moines, IA 50309 (US).

(81) Designated States (unless otherwise indicated, for every kind of national protection available): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BW, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CO, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, DZ, EC, EE, EG, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ, NA, NI, NO, NZ, OM, PG, PH, PL, PT, RO, RU, SC, SD, SE, SG, SK, SL, SY, TJ, TM, TN, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VC, VN, YU, ZA, ZM, ZW.

(72) Inventors; and

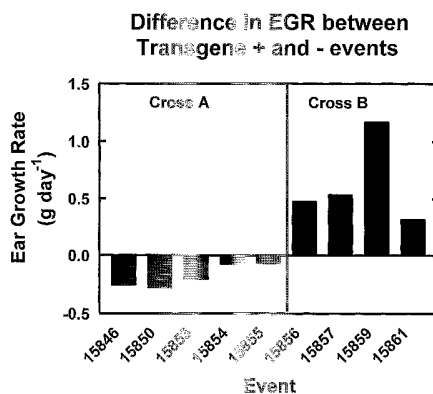
(75) Inventors/Applicants (for US only): **HABBEN, Jeffrey, E.** [US/US]; 8813 Sunflower Circle, Urbandale, IA 50322 (US). **ZINSELMEIER, Chris** [US/US]; 8385 N. W. Chevalia Drive, Grimes, IA 50111 (US). **TOMES, Dwight, T.** [US/US]; 2672 Brookview Lane, Van Meter, IA 50261 (US). **ABBITT, Shane, E.** [US/US]; 422 N. W. Bayberry Court, Ankeny, IA 50021 (US). **HELENT-JARIS, Timothy, G.** [US/US]; 2960 N. W. 73rd Lane,

(84) Designated States (unless otherwise indicated, for every kind of regional protection available): ARIPO (BW, GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZM, ZW), Eurasian (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European (AT, BE, BG, CH, CY, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, HU, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PL, PT, RO, SE, SI, SK, TR), OAPI (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GQ, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

[Continued on next page]

(54) Title: MODULATION OF CYTOKININ ACTIVITY IN PLANTS

Morphometric Analysis of Hemizygous Events



(57) Abstract: This invention relates generally to the field of plant molecular biology. More specifically, this invention relates to methods and reagents for the temporally- and/or spatially-regulated expression of genes that affect metabolically effective levels of cytokinins in plants, particularly in plant seeds and related female reproductive tissue. This invention further relates to transgenic plants having enhanced levels of cytokinin expression wherein the transgenic plant exhibits useful characteristics, such as improved seed size, decreased tip kernel abortion, increased seed set during unfavorable environmental conditions, or stability of yield. The present invention also provides compositions and methods for regulating expression of heterologous nucleotide sequences in a plant. Compositions comprise novel nucleotide sequences for seed-preferred promoters known as *eep1* and *eep2*. A method for expressing a heterologous nucleotide sequence in a plant using the promoter sequences disclosed herein is provided. The method comprises transforming a plant cell to comprise a heterologous nucleotide sequence operably linked to one of the promoters of the present invention and regenerating a stably transformed plant from the transformed plant cell.



Published:

— without international search report and to be republished
upon receipt of that report

For two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guidance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the beginning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.

MODULATION OF CYTOKININ ACTIVITY IN PLANTS

Field of the Invention:

5 This invention relates generally to the field of plant molecular biology. More specifically, this invention relates to methods and reagents for the temporally- or spatially -regulated expression of genes that affect metabolically effective levels of cytokinins in plants, including seeds and the maternal tissue from which such seeds arise, including female inflorescences, ovaries, female florets, aleurone, pedicel,
10 and pedicel-forming regions.

Background of the Invention:

 Cytokinins are phytohormones involved in numerous physiological processes in plants. Plants respond to environmental stresses in part by modifying
15 the relative balance of active and inactive cytokinins. For instance, during times of abiotic stress (which include, but are not limited to, conditions of drought, density, cold, salinity, and/or soil compaction), increased cytokinin oxidase activity shifts the balance in favor of inactive cytokinins, leading to decreased plant productivity. (Jones and Setter, In CSSA Special Publication No. 29, pp. 25-42. American
20 Society of Agronomy, Madison, WI. (1999)) Conversely, targeted manipulation of the cytokinin balance in favor of active cytokinins could result in increased productivity, even under abiotic stress, through mechanisms such as increased cell division, induction of stomatal opening, inhibited senescence of organs, and/or suppression of apical dominance. (Morris, R.O. 1997. In Cellular and Molecular
25 Biology of Plant Seed Development, pp. 117-148. Kluwer Academic Publishers. (1997)) In maize subject to unfavorable environmental conditions, cytokinins have been shown to decrease resulting in reduced seed size, increased tip kernel abortion and decreased seed set. (Cheikh and Jones, Plant Physiol. 106:45-51 (1994); Dietrich et al., Plant Physiol Biochem 33:327-336 (1995)). Therefore, these
30 studies show that under stress conditions one approach to improving seed set and seed size would be to maintain the active cytokinin pool above a critical threshold level.

The first naturally occurring cytokinin was purified in 1963 (Letham, D.S., Life Sci. 8:569-573 (1963)) from immature kernels of *Zea mays* and identified as 6-(4-hydroxy-3-methylbut-trans-2-enylamino) purine, more commonly known today as zeatin. In the main all naturally occurring cytokinins appear to be purine derivatives with a branched 5-carbon N⁶ substituent. (See: McGaw, B.A., In: Plant Hormones and their Role in Plant Growth and Development, ed. P.J. Davies, Martinus Nijhoff Publ., Boston, 1987, Chap B3, Pgs. 76-93, the contents of which are incorporated by reference for purposes of background.) While some 25 different naturally occurring cytokinins have been identified, those regarded as particularly active are N⁶ (Δ^2 -isopentenyl) adenosine (iP), zeatin (Z), diHZ, benzyladenine (BAP) and their 9-ribosyl (and in the case of Z and diHZ, their O-glucosyl) derivatives. However, such activity is markedly reduced in the 7- and 9-glucosyl and 9-alanyl conjugates. These latter compounds may be reflective of deactivation or control mechanisms.

The metabolism of cytokinins in plants is complex. Multi-step biochemical pathways are known for the biosynthesis and degradation of cytokinins. At least two major routes of cytokinin biosynthesis are recognized. The first involves transfer RNA (tRNA) as an intermediate. The second involves *de novo* (direct) biosynthesis. In the first case, tRNAs are known to contain a variety of hypermodified bases (among them are certain cytokinins). These modifications are known to occur at the tRNA polymer level as a post-transcriptional modification. The branched 5-carbon N⁶ substituent is derived from mevalonic acid pyrophosphate, which undergoes decarboxylation, dehydration, and isomerization to yield Δ^2 -isopentenyl pyrophosphate (iPP). The latter condenses with the relevant adenosine residue in the tRNA. Further modifications are then possible. Ultimately the tRNAs are hydrolyzed to their component bases, thereby forming a pool of available free cytokinins.

Alternately, enzymes have been discovered that catalyze the formation of cytokinins *de novo*, i. e., without a tRNA intermediate. The *ipt* gene utilized in the practice of this invention is one such gene. The formation of free cytokinins is presumed to begin with [9R5'P] iP. This compound is rapidly and stereospecifically hydroxylated to give the zeatin derivatives from which any number of further metabolic events may ensue. Such events include but are not limited to (1) conjugation, incorporating ribosides, ribotides, glucosides, and amino acids; (2)

hydrolysis; (3) reduction; and (4) oxidation. While each enzyme in these pathways is a candidate as an effector of cytokinin levels, enzymes associated with rate-limiting steps have particular utility in the practice of this invention.

One such enzyme is isopentenyl transferase (ipt). An isolated gene encoding ipt was described by van Larebeke *et al.*, (Nature 252:169-170(1974); see also Barry *et al.*, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci. (USA) 81:4776-4780 (1984) and Strabala *et al.*, Mol. Gen. Gen. 216(2-3):388-394 (1989)). Isolation of ipt genes in *Arabidopsis* has also been reported. (Takei *et al.*, J Biol Chem. 276(28):26405-26410 (2001); Kakimoto *et al.*, Plant Cell Physiol. 42(7):677-685 (2001) and WO 2002/072818; Sun *et al.*, Plant Physiol 131:167-176 (2003)) The invention comprises appropriately modulated expression of ipt genes from any source, including other species, such as maize.

Based on the demonstrable effects of cytokinins in hundreds of experiments across multiple plant species, a transgenic approach to augment active cytokinins in maize could improve its productivity under normal and/or abiotic stress conditions. However, simply increasing the pool of active cytokinins does not automatically lead to enhanced plant growth. In fact, elevating cytokinin levels has been shown to generate detrimental effects on plant phenotype.

For example, Smigocki *et al.* (Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci. (USA) 85:5131-5135(1988)), employing the ipt gene from *A. tumefaciens* operably linked to either the 35S or NOS promoter, showed a generalized effect on shoot organogenesis and zeatin levels. It was noted that the activity of the promoter controls the degree of morphogenic response observed, and unregulated production of cytokinins can result in unwanted pleiotropic effects. With the constructs identified above, undesirable effects included complete inhibition of root formation in tobacco, and stunted cucumber plantlets that did not survive. (Smigocki *et al.* (supra); Klee *et al.*, Annual Rev. Plant Physiol. 38:467-486 (1987))

Attempts followed to express the ipt gene in a more controlled fashion. Medford *et al.* (The Plant Cell 1:403-413(1989)) reported placing the *Agrobacterium* ipt gene under the control of a heat-inducible promoter and expressing same in transgenic rooted tobacco plants. Levels of cytokinin rose dramatically following heat treatment, and effects observed in transgenics included significant reductions in height, xylem content, and leaf size. In both tobacco and *Arabidopsis*,

transgenics displayed slower root growth, disorderly root development, and increased axillary bud growth relative to wild-type plants. In addition, the experimental constructs were not satisfactory because the plants exhibited phenotypes associated with excess cytokinin levels, including reduced height, leaf area, and stem width, even in the absence of thermal induction. Further, certain changes were observed in both wild-type and transgenic plants and could be attributed to the heat induction *per se*.

Schmulling, T. *et al.* (FEBS Letters 249(2):401-406(1989)) transformed tobacco with the Agrobacterium ipt gene under control of the Drosophila hsp70 promoter, which provides a very low level of expression at normal temperatures and a rapid increase in expression after heat shock. Most heat-shocked transgenic calli were greener, had higher cytokinin concentrations, and grew at a more rapid rate than control calli. Plants regenerated from the heat-shocked transgenic calli were described as "fairly normal" and cytokinin levels in these plants did not differ from those measured in wild-type plants. Plants regenerated from uninduced transgenic calli did not differ from controls in either plant phenotype or cytokinin content. A second experiment created callus tissue transgenic for the ipt gene driven by its native promoter. In shoots regenerated from these calli, high cytokinin levels inhibited root formation. These shoots, grafted onto wild-type tobacco stems, displayed tiny leaves and a stunted, highly-branched growth habit. Thus, transformation either resulted in negative phenotypic changes or had no impact.

In PCT Patent Application Publication No. WO91/01323, 7 February 1991, and U.S. Patents 5,177,307, and 4,943,674, tomato plants transformed with the ipt gene linked to fruit-specific promoters (2All, Z130 and Z70) exhibited modified ripening characteristics. Fruits were described as roughened at immature stages, and as mottled, blotchy, and patchy during ripening. See also U.S. Patent 6,329,570, which discloses transformation of cotton with ipt and a seed-tissue-preferred promoter to modify boll set and fiber quality.

In PCT Patent Application Publication No. WO93/07272, the ipt gene was fused to the chalcone synthase (chs) promoter from Antirrhinum majus and expressed in potato. Phenotypic alterations of transformants included increased tuber yield, plant height and leaf size, thickened stems and delayed leaf senescence. Wang et al. (Australian J of Plant Phys 24(5):661-672 and 673-683,

1997) reported increased cytokinin levels in leaf laminae and upper stems of tobacco transformed with *ipt* driven by a *chs* promoter, as well as release of axillary buds, inhibition of root development, retardation of leaf senescence, elevation of chlorophyll levels, delay in onset of flowering, retardation of flower development, growth of leafy shoots from the primary root, change in leaf shape, enlarged leaf midribs, enlarged veins, thicker stems, greater node number, and increased transpiration rates. Expression of chalcone synthase genes is complex and regulated by a variety of factors, including light, fungal elicitors, wounding, and microbial pathogens. In addition, *chs* expression may be tissue-preferred, occurring in pigmented flowers and roots, and developmentally specific, occurring during early germination. (Ito et al., *Mol. Gen. Gen.* 255:28-37 (1997); Shimizu et al., *Plant Molecular Biology* 39(4):785-95 (1999))

Additional *ipt* gene/promoter constructions have been reported.

Smigocki *et al.*, in WO 94/24848 and U.S. Patents 5,496,732 and 5,792,934, disclosed a gene construct capable of conferring enhanced insect resistance comprising a wound-inducible promoter fused to an *ipt* gene. The study was focused on insect resistance and did not report changes in plant morphology.

Houck *et al.*, in U. S. Patents 4,943,674 and 5,177,307, disclosed several promoters (2All, Z130 and Z70) coupled with genes encoding enzymes in the cytokinin metabolic pathway, in particular *ipt* for expression of such enzymes in tomato fruit.

Amasino *et al.*, in PCT Patent Application Publication WO96/29858 disclosed two senescence-specific promoters, including SAG12, operably linked to an *ipt* gene to inhibit leaf senescence in tobacco. Transformants developed normally, with enhanced biomass and flower and seed production, perhaps owing to the extended developmental period created by the delay in senescence. See also: U.S. Patents 5,689,042 and 6,359,197; Gan, S. *et al.*, (*Science* 270:1986-1988 (1995)). Jordi et al., *Plant, Cell and Environment* 23(3):279-289 (2000), studied the physiological effects of the SAG12:*ipt* construct in tobacco. While older leaves benefited by retaining chlorophyll, Rubisco, and protein, remobilization of nutrients from older leaves to younger leaves may have been reduced, leading to limited photosynthesis in the upper leaves and restricting potential increases in biomass of these plants, particularly under stress conditions.

Roeckel, P. *et al.*, (Transgenic Res. 6(2):133-141 (1997)) transformed canola and tobacco with an *ipt* gene under the control of the developmentally-regulated, seed-specific 2S albumin promoter from *Agrobacterium*. While *ipt* mRNA was found only in seeds, and cytokinin levels were evaluated only in seeds, effects of the construct were not limited to seeds: tobacco had reduced roots; canola plants were "surprisingly" (p. 139) taller and had more branches and more seed-bearing structures. However, yield was not affected, nor was leaf type, leaf number, days to first flower, or days to bolting, in either species.

Transformation of tobacco with *ipt* linked to a copper-inducible, root-specific promoter provided, in 28 of 31 cases, a controlled system for evaluating effects of increased cytokinin production. Morphological changes upon induction included release of apical dominance, increases in total plant leaf number, and delay of leaf senescence. (McKenzie *et al.*, Plant Physiol. 116:969-977 (1998)) Several transgenic lines, however, exhibited uncontrolled cytokinin expression and a radically different, undesirable phenotype, lacking root development and elongation of stems.

Ivic *et al.* (Plant Cell Reports 20:770-773 (2001)) reported that expression of *ipt* in transgenic sugarbeet resulted in severe inhibition of root development, along with undesirable changes in leaf and shoot morphology. Transformed plantlets formed roots slowly or not at all and had a very low survival rate when transferred to soil.

Sa *et al.* (Transgenic Research 11(3):269-278, 2002) reported that transformation of tobacco with *ipt* from *Agrobacterium* under the control of a TA29 promoter, which specifically expresses in anthers, resulted in perturbation in the development of anthers and pollen. About 80% of the T0 transgenic plants exhibited a significant decrease in the rate of pollen germination, and up to 20% of the T0 transgenic plants were male-sterile. In addition, abnormal styles and stamens were found in the transgenic plants.

Such negative effects resulting from directed expression of transgenic IPT were noted in PCT Publication WO 00/52169: "These approaches also produce undesirable side-effects in the plant and, even in cases where *ipt* or *rolC* is expressed under the control of tissue-specific promoters, these side-effects are

observed in other tissues, presumably because the cytokinin is transported readily between cells and tissues of the plant.” (emphasis added)

Thus, there still exists a need for nucleic acid constructs and methods useful in controlling and directing temporally- and spatially- *regulated* expression of cytokinin metabolic genes in plants, including plant seed and those maternal tissues in which seed development takes place, or in modulating plant sensing of *and/or response to* cytokinins, in order to improve plant vigor *and yield* without such detrimental effects as reduced root development or aberrant shoot morphology. This invention provides several such useful nucleic acid constructs and methods to modulate cytokinin activity in plants, including effective levels of cytokinin in plant seeds, developing plant seeds, and related maternal *reproductive* tissues. Further, the need exists for constructs and methods which can provide said improvements in plant vigor *and yield* under favorable or unfavorable growing conditions. This invention provides tools and reagents that allow the skilled artisan, by the application of, *inter alia*, transgenic methodologies, to so influence the level of cytokinin activity, *including* the metabolic flux in respect to the cytokinin metabolic pathway in seed. This influence may be either anabolic or catabolic, by which is meant the influence may act to increase the biosynthesis of cytokinin and/or decrease the degradation. A combination of both approaches is also contemplated by this invention. Further combinations may include targeted modulation of expression of isolated polynucleotides encoding polypeptides involved in cytokinin recognition and cellular response to provide enhanced cytokinin activity as defined herein.

Summary of the Invention

Certain embodiments of the present invention provide plants, particularly transgenic maize, which have enhanced cytokinin activity, relative to an otherwise isogenic plant, without corresponding detrimental effects. Said enhancement relative to an otherwise isogenic plant may occur under favorable environmental conditions, unfavorable environmental conditions, or both. Enhanced cytokinin activity may encompass levels of cytokinins in the seed, the developing seed, and the maternal tissues associated with seed development. Alternatively or additionally, enhanced cytokinin activity may result from improved perception of,

and response to, cytokinins by said plant. Enhanced cytokinin activity may act as a metabolic buffer to ameliorate the effects of transient stresses, particularly during the lag phase of seed development, to thus improve corn stress tolerance and yield stability. Enhanced cytokinin activity may also be manifested in improved plant
5 vigor and/or increased seed yield. Such embodiments comprise a nucleic acid construct stably integrated into the genome thereof, said construct capable of the temporally- or spatially-regulated modulation of cytokinin levels.

Certain embodiments of the present invention provide transgenic plant lines with heritable phenotypes which are useful in breeding programs designed to
10 produce commercial products with improved performance, which may include plant vigor, improved seed size, decreased tip kernel abortion and/or increased seed set during favorable or unfavorable environmental conditions. Such commercial products are further embodiments of the invention.

Some embodiments of the invention provide a fertile transgenic plant
15 comprising a nucleic acid construct stably integrated into the genome thereof, said construct capable of effecting modulation of cytokinin activity in said plant.

Certain embodiments of the invention provide an isolated recombinant DNA molecule comprising a promoter directing temporally- or spatially-regulated expression of an operably-linked cytokinin-modulating gene and *optionally*
20 *comprising* one or more enhancer elements from a highly-expressed gene.

In some embodiments the invention provides a method for improving stress tolerance and yield stability in plants, comprising stably introducing into plant cells a nucleic acid construct capable of effecting modulation of cytokinin activity, and from said cells, regenerating said plants with improved stress tolerance and yield
25 stability. Said construct may result in preferential expression of cytokinin modulating genes during the lag phase of plant seed development.

Embodiments also provide a method for producing fertile, transgenic plants capable of the regulated expression of a cytokinin modulating gene in developing seeds, comprising introducing into plant host cells a nucleic acid construct capable
30 of preferential temporal and/or spatial expression of a cytokinin-modulating gene in developing seed and the maternal tissues associated with seed development, under conditions sufficient for the stable integration of the construct into the

genome of said cells, and regenerating and recovering said fertile transgenic plants.

Further embodiments of the invention provide a method for producing fertile, transgenic plants with enhanced vigor, comprising introducing into plant host cells a nucleic acid construct capable of effecting modulation of cytokinin activity, under conditions sufficient for the stable integration of said construct into the genome of said cells, and regenerating and recovering said fertile transgenic plants.

In accordance with these aspects of the invention, there are provided isolated nucleic acid molecules encoding cytokinin metabolic enzymes, including mRNAs, cDNAs, genomic DNAs and biologically useful variants, analogs or derivatives thereof, including fragments of the variants, analogs and derivatives. Other embodiments of the invention are naturally occurring allelic variants of the nucleic acid molecules in the sequences provided which encode cytokinin metabolic enzymes. Also provided are polypeptides that comprise cytokinin metabolic enzymes as well as biologically or diagnostically useful fragments thereof, as well as variants, derivatives and analogs of the foregoing and fragments thereof. For example, specifically provided are cytokinin metabolic polypeptides, particularly ipt (for example, SEQ ID NOS: 1 and 2) and cytokinin oxidase (for example, SEQ ID NOS: 26-37), that may be employed for modulation of cytokinin levels in seed and related female reproductive tissues, particularly meristematic regions of female reproductive tissues.

Certain embodiments of the invention provide methods for producing the polypeptides of interest, comprising culturing host cells having expressibly incorporated therein a polynucleotide under conditions for the temporal and/or spatial expression of cytokinin metabolic enzymes in seed and related female reproductive tissues, and then optionally recovering the expressed polypeptide.

Also provided in certain embodiments are probes that hybridize to cytokinin metabolic enzyme polynucleotide sequences useful as molecular markers in breeding programs.

Other embodiments of the invention provide products, compositions, processes and methods that utilize the aforementioned polypeptides and polynucleotides for research, biological and agricultural purposes.

Other embodiments of the invention provide inhibitors to such polypeptides, useful for modulating the activity and/or expression of the polypeptides. In particular, there are provided antibodies against such polypeptides.

5 In certain embodiments of this aspect of the invention there are provided antibodies against the cytokinin catabolic enzymes. The antibodies may be selective for the entire class of the cytokinin catabolic enzymes, irrespective of species of origin, as well as species-specific antibodies.

Yet other embodiments provide cytokinin enzyme antagonists and agonists. Among preferred antagonists are those which bind to cytokinin catabolic enzymes (e.g., to cytokinin oxidase) so as to inhibit the binding of binding molecules, or to destabilize the complex formed between the cytokinin catabolic enzyme and the binding molecule, to prevent further biological activity arising from the cytokinin catabolic enzyme. Among preferred agonists are molecules that bind to or interact with cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes so as to stimulate one or more effects of a particular cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme or which enhance expression of the enzyme and which also preferably result in a modulation of cytokinin accumulation.

10
15

Effective constructs result in cytokinin modulation within meristematic tissues, particularly those within female reproductive tissues, providing the observed improvement in vigor. The invention encompasses the particular constructs described herein, and other such constructs which may provide expression of cytokinin-modulating genes to result in improved plant vigor without significant detrimental effects. In any case, and without being limited to any particular theory, the modulation of cytokinin activity in the female reproductive tissues of said plant, to result in enhanced plant vigor without significant detrimental effects, is claimed.

20
25

Expression of isolated DNA sequences in a plant host is dependent upon the presence of operably linked regulatory elements that are functional within the plant host. Choice of the regulatory sequences will determine when and where within the organism the isolated DNA sequence is expressed. Where continuous expression is desired in all or nearly all cells of a plant throughout development, constitutive promoters are utilized. In contrast, where gene expression in response to a stimulus is desired, inducible promoters are the regulatory element of choice. Where expression in particular tissues or organs is desired, sometimes at specific

30

stages of development, tissue-preferred promoters and/or terminators are used. That is, these regulatory elements can drive expression in specific tissues or organs, at specific stages. Additional regulatory sequences upstream and/or downstream from the core sequences can be included in expression cassettes of transformation vectors to bring about varying levels of expression of isolated nucleotide sequences in a transgenic plant.

Seed development involves embryogenesis and maturation events as well as physiological adaptation processes that occur within the seed to insure progeny survival. Developing plant seeds accumulate and store carbohydrate, lipid, and protein that are subsequently used during germination. Generally, the expression patterns of seed proteins are highly regulated. This regulation includes spatial and temporal regulation during seed development. A variety of proteins accumulate and decay during embryogenesis and seed development and provide an excellent system for investigating different aspects of gene regulation as well as for providing regulatory sequences for use in genetic manipulation of plants.

As the field of plant bioengineering develops, and more genes become accessible, a greater need exists for transforming with multiple genes. These multiple exogenous genes typically need to be controlled by separate regulatory sequences. Some genes should be regulated constitutively, whereas other genes should be expressed at certain developmental stages or locations in the transgenic organism. Accordingly, a variety of regulatory sequences having diverse effects are needed.

Another reason diverse regulatory sequences are needed is that undesirable biochemical interactions may result from using the same regulatory sequence to control more than one gene. For example, transformation with multiple copies of a regulatory element may cause homologous recombination between two or more expression systems, formation of hairpin loops resulting from two copies of the same promoter or enhancer in opposite orientation in close proximity, competition between identical expression systems for binding to common promoter-specific regulatory factors, and inappropriate expression levels of an exogenous gene due to trans effects of a second promoter or enhancer.

In view of these considerations, a goal in this field has been the detection and characterization of new regulatory sequences for transgenic control of DNA constructs.

Isolation and characterization of seed-preferred promoters and terminators that can serve as regulatory elements for expression of isolated nucleotide sequences of interest in a seed-preferred manner are needed for improving seed traits in plants. In particular, early kernel development is a stage critical in drought-induced ear tip abortion. Maintaining an active pool of plant cytokinins has been proven critical in sustaining kernel growth and development under transient drought stress. In addition, genes that contribute to stress responses in general, such as those involved in ABA responses, and also genes that maintain cell expansion and division, play essential roles in reproductive development under stress. Early stage endosperm has emerged as an important target tissue for transgene expression as it surrounds and nurtures developing embryos. EEP1 and EEP2 promoters address the need for directing transgene expression in the early endosperm tissue.

Other objects, features, advantages and aspects of the present invention will become apparent to those of skill from the following description. It should be understood, however, that the following description and the specific examples, while indicating preferred embodiments of the invention, are given by way of illustration only. Various changes and modifications within the spirit and scope of the disclosed invention will become readily apparent to those skilled in the art from reading the following description and from reading the other parts of the present disclosure.

Brief Description of the Drawings

Figure 1A-Embryo: This Figure shows that embryo-preferred overexpression of ipt increases embryo cytokinin levels, particularly ZR and Z9G (range of 2 to 8-fold difference). In contrast, Z levels are unchanged and IPAR is not detectable at either developmental stage. Abbreviations: Z=zeatin, ZR (or [9R]Z)=zeatin riboside, Z9G (or [9G]Z)=zeatin-9-glucoside, IPA or [9R]iP=isopentenyladenosine, IPAR (or [9R-5'P]iP)=isopentenyladenosine-5'-monophosphate, and DAP=Days After Pollination.

Figure 1B-Endosperm: This Figure shows that embryo-preferred ipt overexpression altered endosperm cytokinin levels but less than those in the embryo (range of only 10 to 30% difference). Abbreviations used as in Figure 1A.

5 Figure 2 presents ear growth rate data for D2F1 hemizygous plants under non-stress conditions.

Figure 3 presents grain yield, kernel number, kernel dry mass, and ear length data for D3F1 hemizygous plants under non-stress conditions.

Figure 4 presents plant height data for D4F3 homozygous plants under non-stress conditions.

10 Figure 5 presents yield data for D4F3 homozygous plants under non-stress conditions.

Figure 6 provides yield component data for D4F3 homozygous plants under non-stress conditions.

Figure 7 provides plant height data for drought-stressed D4F3 plants.

15 Figure 8 provides leaf greenness data for drought-stressed D4F3 plants.

Figure 9 provides yield data for drought-stressed D4F3 plants.

Figure 10 shows increased plant biomass for event TC15850.

Sequence Listing Description

1	Agro ipt (pnt)
2	Agro ipt (ppt)
3	zag2.1
4	CaMV35s enhancer
5	ZmMADS = ZAP
6	promoter cckx1-2
7	eep1
8	end2
9	lec1
10	F3.7 promoter
11	GSP1 primer for eep1
12	GSP 2 primer for eep1
13	Primer for eep1
14	Primer for eep1
15	Clontech AP1 primer
16	Clontech AP2 primer
17	tb1 promoter
18	eep2 promoter
19	trx1 or thxH promoter (thioredoxin H)
20	Zm40 promoter
21	GSP 1 primer for eep2
22	GSP2 primer for eep2
23	mLIP15
24	ESR promoter
25	PCNA2 promoter
26	ZmCckx2 pnt
27	ZmCckx2 ppt
28	ZmCckx3 pnt
29	ZmCckx3 ppt
30	ZmCckx4 pnt
31	ZmCckx4 ppt
32	ZmCckx5 pnt
33	ZmCckx5 ppt
34	ZmCckx2 promoter
35	ZmCckx3 promoter
36	ZmCckx4 promoter
37	ZmCckx5 promoter
38	Primer for ipt gene isolation
39	Primer for ipt gene isolation

Glossary:

The following illustrative explanations are provided to facilitate understanding of certain terms used frequently herein, particularly in the Examples. The explanations are provided as a convenience and not to limit the invention.

CYTOKININ ACTIVITY, as used herein, encompasses levels of active cytokinins within a plant, as well as the plant's perception of and response to cytokinins. Thus, cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes and cytokinin degrading enzymes are examples of enzymes capable of modulating cytokinin activity. "Cytokinin-modulating genes" comprises polynucleotides encoding such enzymes as well as polynucleotides encoding proteins involved in cytokinin perception and plant response, including transcription factors associated with the cytokinin response. The "active cytokinin pool" refers to the accumulation of active cytokinins at any one time within a cell or plant part or entire plant, as appropriate. Stabilizing the active cytokinin pool may involve down-regulation of cytokinin degradation or conjugation, or up-regulation of cytokinin biosynthesis.

CYTOKININ METABOLIC ENZYME-BINDING MOLECULE, as used herein, refers to molecules or ions which bind or interact specifically with cytokinin metabolic enzyme polypeptides or polynucleotides of the present invention, including, for example enzyme substrates, cell membrane components and classical receptors. Binding between polypeptides of the invention and such molecules, including binding or interaction molecules, may be exclusive to polypeptides of the invention, or it may be highly specific for polypeptides of the invention, or it may be highly specific to a group of proteins that includes polypeptides of the invention, or it may be specific to several groups of proteins at least one of which includes a polypeptide of the invention. Binding molecules also include antibodies and antibody-derived reagents that bind specifically to polypeptides of the invention.

CYTOKININ RESPONSIVE COMPONENT, as used herein, generally means a cellular constituent that binds to or otherwise interacts with a cytokinin resulting in the transmission of an intra- or inter- cellular signal and eliciting one or more cellular responses to the presence or absence or fluctuation in the levels of cytokinins.

DEVELOPING PLANT SEEDS, as used herein, generally means the maternal plant tissues which after pollination are capable of giving rise to a plant seed. This

maternal plant tissue includes such tissue as female florets, ovaries, aleurone, pedicel, and pedicel-forming region.

DETRIMENTAL effects, as generally understood and as used herein, are those which are obviously harmful or damaging. Significant detrimental effects, in the context of this application, refer to phenotypic changes which would contribute to a net negative effect on plant productivity or vigor.

GENE SILENCING refers to posttranscriptional interference with gene expression. Techniques such as antisense, co-suppression, and RNA interference (RNAi), for example, have been shown to be effective in gene silencing. (For reviews, see Arndt and Rank, *Genome* 40(6):785-797, 1997; Turner and Schuch, *Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology* 75(10):869-882, 2000; Klink and Wolniak, *Journal of Plant Growth Regulation* 19(4):371-384, 2000)

GENETIC ELEMENT, as used herein, generally means a polynucleotide comprising a region that encodes a polypeptide, or a polynucleotide region that regulates replication, transcription or translation or other processes important to expression of the polypeptide in a host cell, or a polynucleotide comprising both a region that encodes a polypeptide and a region operably linked thereto that regulates expression. Genetic elements may be comprised within a vector that replicates as an episomal element; that is, as a molecule physically independent of the host cell genome. They may be comprised within plasmids. Genetic elements also may be comprised within a host cell genome; not in their natural state but, rather, following manipulation such as isolation, cloning and introduction into a host cell in the form of purified DNA or in a vector, among others.

GERMPLASM, as used herein, means a set of genetic entities, which may be used in a breeding program to develop new plant varieties.

HIGH CYTOKININ TRANSGENIC, as used herein, means an entity, which, as a result of recombinant genetic manipulation, produces seed with a heritable increase in cytokinin and/or decrease in auxin.

HOST CELL, as used herein, is a cell which has been transformed or transfected, or is capable of transformation or transfection by an exogenous polynucleotide sequence. "Exogenous polynucleotide sequence" is defined to mean a sequence not naturally in the cell, or which is naturally present in the cell

but at a different genetic locus, in different copy number, or under direction of a different regulatory element.

IDENTITY and SIMILARITY, as used herein, and as known in the art, are relationships between two polypeptide sequences or two polynucleotide sequences, as determined by comparing the sequences. In the art, identity also means the degree of sequence relatedness between two polypeptide or two polynucleotide sequences as determined by the match between two strings of such sequences. Both identity and similarity can be readily calculated (*Computational Molecular Biology*, Lesk, A.M., ed., Oxford University Press, New York, 1988; *Biocomputing: Informatics and Genome Projects*, Smith, D.W., ed., Academic Press, New York, 1993; *Computer Analysis of Sequence Data*, Part I, Griffin, A.M., and Griffin, H.G., eds., Humana Press, New Jersey, 1994; *Sequence Analysis in Molecular Biology*, von Heinje, G., Academic Press, 1987; and *Sequence Analysis Primer*, Gribskov, M. and Devereux, J., eds., M Stockton Press, New York, 1991). Methods commonly employed to determine identity or similarity between two sequences include, but are not limited to those disclosed in Carillo, H., and Lipman, D., *SIAM J. Applied Math.*, 48:1073 (1988). Preferred methods to determine identity are designed to give the largest match between the two sequences tested. Methods to determine identity and similarity are codified in computer programs. Typical computer program methods to determine identity and similarity between two sequences include: GCG® program package (*Accelrys, Inc., San Diego, CA*; Devereux, J., *et al.*, *Nucleic Acids Research* 12(1):387 (1984)), BLASTP, BLASTN, FASTA and TFASTA (Atschul, S.F. *et al.*, *J. Mol. Biol.* 215:403 (1990)).

ISOLATED, as used herein, means altered "by the hand of man" from its natural state; *i.e.*, that, if it occurs in nature, it has been changed or removed from its original environment, or both. For example, a naturally-occurring polynucleotide or a polypeptide naturally present in a living organism in its natural state is not "isolated," but the same polynucleotide or polypeptide separated from the coexisting materials of its natural state is "isolated", as the term is employed herein. For example, with respect to polynucleotides, the term isolated means that it is separated from the chromosome and cell in which it naturally occurs. As part of or following isolation, such polynucleotides can be joined to other polynucleotides, such as DNAs, for mutagenesis, to form fusion proteins, and for propagation or expression in a host, for

instance. The isolated polynucleotides, alone or joined to other polynucleotides such as vectors, can be introduced into host cells, in culture or in whole organisms. Introduced into host cells in culture or in whole organisms, such DNAs still would be isolated, as the term is used herein, because they would not be in their naturally-
5 occurring form or environment. Similarly, the polynucleotides and polypeptides may occur in a composition, such as media formulations or solutions for introduction into cells, or compositions or solutions for chemical or enzymatic reactions, which are not naturally occurring compositions, and, therein such polynucleotides or polypeptides remain isolated within the meaning of that term as it is employed herein.

10 LIGATION, as used herein, refers to the process of forming phosphodiester bonds between two or more polynucleotides, which most often are double stranded DNAs. Techniques for ligation are well known to the art and protocols for ligation are described in standard laboratory manuals and references, such as, for instance, Sambrook *et al.*, *MOLECULAR CLONING, A LABORATORY MANUAL*, 2nd Ed.;
15 Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York (1989) and Maniatis *et al.*, pg. 146, as cited below.

LOW-LEVEL CONSTITUTIVE EXPRESSION refers to gene expression in essentially all tissues of a plant and at most or all stages of development, at a level less than that of a gene driven by the CaMV35S promoter. Low-level constitutive
20 expression of a polynucleotide may result from operable linkage to a promoter that normally drives such expression, such as F3.7 (SEQ ID NO: 10) or from a combination of a promoter operably linked to a gene the combination of which is further in proximity to an enhancer element, such as the CaMV35s enhancer. (See, for example, Mol. Gen. Gen. 261:635-643 (1999)) Promoters driving expression
25 preferentially in meristematic tissues, such as zag2.1 (SEQ ID NO: 3), may also provide a low level of constitutive expression.

OLIGONUCLEOTIDE(S), as used herein, refers to short polynucleotides. Often the term refers to single-stranded deoxyribonucleotides, but it can refer as well to single- or double-stranded ribonucleotides, RNA:DNA hybrids and double-stranded
30 DNAs, among others. Oligonucleotides, such as single-stranded DNA probe oligonucleotides, often are synthesized by chemical methods, such as those implemented on automated oligonucleotide synthesizers. However, oligonucleotides can be made by a variety of other methods, including *in vitro* recombinant DNA-

mediated techniques and expression of DNAs in cells and organisms. Initially, chemically-synthesized DNAs typically are obtained without a 5' phosphate. The 5' ends of such oligonucleotides are not substrates for phosphodiester bond formation by ligation reactions that employ DNA ligases typically used to form recombinant DNA molecules. Where ligation of such oligonucleotides is desired, a phosphate can be added by standard techniques, such as those that employ a kinase and ATP. The 3' end of a chemically-synthesized oligonucleotide generally has a free hydroxyl group and, in the presence of a ligase, such as T4 DNA ligase, readily will form a phosphodiester bond with a 5' phosphate of another polynucleotide, such as another oligonucleotide. As is well known, this reaction can be prevented selectively, where desired, by removing the 5' phosphates of the other polynucleotide(s) prior to ligation.

OPERABLY LINKED, as used herein, includes reference to a functional linkage between a promoter and a second sequence, wherein the promoter sequence initiates and mediates transcription of the DNA corresponding to the second sequence. Generally, operably linked means that the nucleic acid sequences being linked are contiguous and, where necessary to join two protein coding regions, contiguous and in the same reading frame.

PLANT, as used herein, includes reference to whole plants, plant parts or organs (e.g., leaves, stems, roots, etc.), plant cells, seeds and progeny of same. Plant cell, as used herein, further includes, without limitation, cells obtained from or found in: seeds, suspension cultures, embryos, meristematic regions, callus tissue, leaves, roots, shoots, gametophytes, sporophytes, pollen, and microspores. Plant cells can also be understood to include modified cells, such as protoplasts, obtained from the aforementioned tissues. The class of plants which can be used in the methods of the invention is generally as broad as the class of higher plants amenable to transformation techniques, including both monocotyledonous and dicotyledonous plants, including, for example, maize, soybean, and canola.

PLASMIDS, as used herein, generally are designated herein by a lower case p preceded and/or followed by capital letters and/or numbers, in accordance with standard naming conventions that are familiar to those of skill in the art. Starting plasmids disclosed herein are either commercially available, publicly available, or can be constructed from available plasmids by routine application of well-known, published procedures. Many plasmids and other cloning and expression vectors that

can be used in accordance with the present invention are well known and readily available to those of skill in the art. Moreover, those of skill readily may construct any number of other plasmids suitable for use in the invention. The properties, construction and use of such plasmids, as well as other vectors, in the present invention will be readily apparent from the present disclosure to those of skill.

POLYNUCLEOTIDE(S), as used herein, generally refers to any polyribonucleotide or polydeoxyribonucleotide, which may be unmodified RNA or DNA or modified RNA or DNA. Thus, for instance, polynucleotides as used herein refers to, among others, single- and double-stranded DNA, DNA that is a mixture of single- and double-stranded regions or single-, double- and triple-stranded regions, single- and double-stranded RNA, and RNA that is a mixture of single- and double-stranded regions, hybrid molecules comprising DNA and RNA that may be single-stranded or, more typically, double-stranded, or triple-stranded, or a mixture of single- and double-stranded regions. In addition, polynucleotide as used herein refers to triple-stranded regions comprising RNA or DNA or both RNA and DNA. The strands in such regions may be from the same molecule or from different molecules. The regions may include all of one or more of the molecules, but more typically involve only a region of some of the molecules. One of the molecules of a triple-helical region often is an oligonucleotide. As used herein, the term polynucleotide includes DNAs or RNAs as described above that contain one or more modified bases. Thus, DNAs or RNAs with backbones modified for stability or for other reasons are "polynucleotides" as that term is intended herein. Moreover, DNAs or RNAs comprising unusual bases, such as inosine, or modified bases, such as tritylated bases, to name just two examples, are polynucleotides as the term is used herein. It will be appreciated that a great variety of modifications have been made to DNA and RNA that serve many useful purposes known to those of skill in the art. The term polynucleotide as it is employed herein embraces such chemically-, enzymatically- or metabolically-modified forms of polynucleotides, as well as the chemical forms of DNA and RNA characteristic of viruses and cells, including *inter alia*, simple and complex cells.

POLYPEPTIDES, as used herein, includes all polypeptides as described below. The basic structure of polypeptides is well known and has been described in innumerable textbooks and other publications in the art. In this context, the term is

used herein to refer to any peptide or protein comprising two or more amino acids joined to each other in a linear chain by peptide bonds. As used herein, the term refers to both short chains, which also commonly are referred to in the art as peptides, oligopeptides and oligomers, for example, and to longer chains, which generally are referred to in the art as proteins, of which there are many types. It will be appreciated that polypeptides often contain amino acids other than the 20 amino acids commonly referred to as the 20 naturally-occurring amino acids, and that many amino acids, including the terminal amino acids, may be modified in a given polypeptide, not only by natural processes, such as processing and other post-translational modifications, but also by chemical modification techniques which are well known to the art. Even the common modifications that occur naturally in polypeptides are too numerous to list exhaustively here, but they are well described in basic texts and in more detailed monographs, as well as in a voluminous research literature, and they are well known to those of skill in the art. Among the known modifications which may be present in polypeptides of the present invention are, to name an illustrative few, acetylation, acylation, ADP-ribosylation, amidation, covalent attachment of flavin, covalent attachment of a heme moiety, covalent attachment of a nucleotide or nucleotide derivative, covalent attachment of a lipid or lipid derivative, covalent attachment of phosphatidylinositol, cross-linking, cyclization, disulfide bond formation, demethylation, formation of covalent cross-links, formation of cystine, formation of pyroglutamate, formylation, gamma-carboxylation, glycosylation, GPI anchor formation, hydroxylation, iodination, methylation, myristoylation, oxidation, proteolytic processing, phosphorylation, prenylation, racemization, selenoylation, sulfation, transfer-RNA mediated addition of amino acids to proteins such as arginylation, and ubiquitination. Such modifications are well known to those of skill and have been described in great detail in the scientific literature. Several particularly common modifications, glycosylation, lipid attachment, sulfation, gamma-carboxylation of glutamic acid residues, hydroxylation and ADP-ribosylation, for instance, are described in most basic texts, such as, for instance *PROTEINS - STRUCTURE AND MOLECULAR PROPERTIES*, 2nd Ed., T. E. Creighton, W. H. Freeman and Company, New York (1993). Many detailed reviews are available on this subject, such as, for example, those provided by Wold, F., *Posttranslational Protein Modifications: Perspectives and Prospects*, pgs. 1-12 in

POSTTRANSLATIONAL COVALENT MODIFICATION OF PROTEINS, B. C. Johnson, Ed., Academic Press, New York (1983); Seifter *et al.*, *Meth. Enzymol.* 182:626-646 (1990) and Rattan *et al.*, *Protein Synthesis: Posttranslational Modifications and Aging*, *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 663:48-62 (1992). It will be appreciated, as is well known and as noted above, that polypeptides are not always entirely linear. For instance, polypeptides may be branched as a result of ubiquitination, and they may be circular, with or without branching, generally as a result of posttranslation events, including natural processing events and events brought about by human manipulation which do not occur naturally. Circular, branched and branched circular polypeptides may be synthesized by non-translation natural process and by entirely synthetic methods, as well. Modifications can occur anywhere in a polypeptide, including the peptide backbone, the amino acid side-chains and the amino or carboxyl termini. In fact, blockage of the amino or carboxyl group in a polypeptide, or both, by a covalent modification, is common in naturally occurring and synthetic polypeptides and such modifications may be present in polypeptides of the present invention, as well. For instance, the amino terminal residue of polypeptides made in *E. coli* or other cells, prior to proteolytic processing, almost invariably will be N-formylmethionine. During post-translational modification of the peptide, a methionine residue at the NH₂-terminus may be deleted. Accordingly, this invention contemplates the use of both the methionine-containing and the methionine-less amino terminal variants of the protein of the invention. The modifications that occur in a polypeptide often will be a function of how it is made. For polypeptides made by expressing a cloned gene in a host, for instance, the nature and extent of the modifications in large part will be determined by the host cell post-translational modification capacity and the modification signals present in the polypeptide amino acid sequence. For instance, as is well known, glycosylation often does not occur in bacterial hosts such as, for example, *E. coli*. Accordingly, when glycosylation is desired, a polypeptide should be expressed in a glycosylating host, generally a eukaryotic cell. Similar considerations apply to other modifications. It will be appreciated that the same type of modification may be present in the same or varying degree at several sites in a given polypeptide. Also, a given polypeptide may contain many types of modifications. In general, as used herein, the term polypeptide

encompasses all such modifications, particularly those that are present in polypeptides synthesized by expressing a polynucleotide in a host cell.

PROMOTER, as used herein, includes reference to a region of DNA upstream from the start of transcription and involved in recognition and binding of RNA polymerase and other proteins to initiate transcription. A "plant promoter" is a promoter capable of initiating transcription in plant cells. Exemplary plant promoters include, but are not limited to, those that are obtained from plants, plant viruses, and bacteria which comprise genes expressed in plant cells, such as *Agrobacterium* or *Rhizobium*. Examples of promoters under developmental control include promoters that preferentially initiate transcription in certain tissues, such as leaves, roots, or seeds or spatially in regions such as endosperm, embryo, or meristematic regions. Such promoters are referred to as "tissue-preferred". Promoters that initiate transcription only in certain tissue are referred to as "tissue-specific". A temporally regulated promoter drives expression at particular times, such as between 0-25 days after pollination. A "cell-type-preferred" promoter primarily drives expression in certain cell types in one or more organs, for example, vascular cells in roots or leaves. An "inducible" promoter is a promoter that is under environmental control and may be inducible or de-repressible. Examples of environmental conditions that may effect transcription by inducible promoters include anaerobic conditions or the presence of light. Tissue-specific, tissue-preferred, cell-type-specific, and inducible promoters constitute the class of "non-constitutive" promoters. A "constitutive" promoter is a promoter that is active under most environmental conditions and in all or nearly all tissues, at all or nearly all stages of development.

RECOMBINANT EXPRESSION CASSETTE, as used herein, refers to a nucleic acid construct, generated recombinantly or synthetically, with a series of specified genetic elements that permit transcription of a particular nucleic acid in a host cell. The recombinant expression cassette can be incorporated into a plasmid, chromosome, mitochondrial DNA, plastid DNA, virus, or nucleic acid fragment. Typically, the recombinant expression cassette portion of an expression vector includes, among other sequences, a nucleic acid to be transcribed, and a promoter, and may optionally comprise additional elements, such as an enhancer.

RELATED FEMALE REPRODUCTIVE TISSUE, as used herein, includes maternal plant tissues, such as female florets, ovaries, aleurone, pedicel, and pedicel-forming region, either pre-pollination or upon pollination. Pre-pollination seed tissues can also be referred to as "grain initials" or "seed initials".

5 TRANSFORMATION, as used herein, is the process by which a cell is "transformed" by exogenous DNA when such exogenous DNA has been introduced inside the cell membrane. Exogenous DNA may or may not be integrated (covalently linked) into chromosomal DNA making up the genome of the cell. In prokaryotes and yeasts, for example, the exogenous DNA may be maintained on
10 an episomal element, such as a plasmid. With respect to higher eukaryotic cells, a stably transformed or transfected cell is one in which the exogenous DNA has become integrated into the chromosome so that it is inherited by daughter cells through chromosome replication. This stability is demonstrated by the ability of the eukaryotic cell to establish cell lines or clones comprised of a population of
15 daughter cells containing the exogenous DNA.

VARIANT(S) of polynucleotides or polypeptides, as the term is used herein, are polynucleotides or polypeptides that differ from a reference polynucleotide or polypeptide, respectively. Variants in this sense are described below and elsewhere in the present disclosure in greater detail. With reference to polynucleotides,
20 generally, differences are limited such that the nucleotide sequences of the reference and the variant are closely similar overall and, in many regions, identical. As noted below, changes in the nucleotide sequence of the variant may be silent; that is, they may not alter the amino acids encoded by the polynucleotide. Where alterations are limited to silent changes of this type, a variant will encode a polypeptide with the
25 same amino acid sequence as the reference. In other cases, as noted below, changes in the nucleotide sequence of the variant may alter the amino acid sequence of a polypeptide encoded by the reference polynucleotide. Such nucleotide changes may result in one or more amino acid substitutions, additions, deletions, fusions and truncations in the polypeptide encoded by the reference sequence, as discussed
30 below. With reference to variant polypeptides generally, differences are limited so that the sequences of the reference and the variant are closely similar overall and, in many regions, identical. A variant and reference polypeptide may differ in amino acid

sequence by one or more substitutions, additions, deletions, fusions and truncations, which may be present in any combination.

VIGOR of a plant, as used herein, refers to the relative health, productivity, and rate of growth of the plant and/or of certain plant parts, and may be reflected in various developmental attributes, including, but not limited to, concentration of chlorophyll, photosynthetic rate, total biomass, root biomass, grain quality, and/or grain yield. In *Zea mays* in particular, vigor may also be reflected in ear growth rate, ear size, and/or expansiveness of silk exsertion. Vigor may be determined with reference to different genotypes under similar environmental conditions, or with reference to the same or different genotypes under different environmental conditions.

YIELD STABILITY, as known in the art and as used herein, refers to consistent yield performance of a given genotype across environments, including environments of stress.

Detailed Description of the Invention:

This invention relates, in part, to nucleic acid constructs useful for modulation of cytokinin activity in plants, including the temporal and/or spatial expression of cytokinin genes in seed and related female reproductive tissue, and to associated polynucleotides and polypeptides; variants and derivatives of these polynucleotides and polypeptides; processes for making these polynucleotides and these polypeptides, and their variants and derivatives; agonists and antagonists of the polypeptides; products comprising these polynucleotides and polypeptides, and their variants and derivatives; and uses of these polynucleotides, polypeptides, variants, derivatives, agonists and antagonists, and uses of the products comprising same. In particular, in these and in other regards, the invention relates to polynucleotides and polypeptides of the cytokinin metabolic pathway, including the enzymes ipt and cytokinin oxidase and genes encoding same, and their use singly or in combination with each other and/or in combinations with various other isolated polynucleotides and polypeptides affecting cytokinin activity. Targeted modulation of expression to improve plant vigor and seed yield is described.

As mentioned above, the invention provides the reagents necessary for the development of transgenic plants characterized by enhanced cytokinin activity. As

used herein, the phrase "cytokinin activity" is a relative one and refers to the cytokinin activity in a control plant without the cytokinin-affecting transgene as compared to a plant with such a functioning transgene. The relative levels may also be measured employing only the transgenic plant but measured in the presence and absence of expression of the subject transgene. Accordingly, any structural gene, the regulated expression of which has the effect of enhancing cytokinin activity in plants, particularly seeds, is useful for the practice of this invention. Genes that direct the expression of proteins that act to increase the biosynthesis of cytokinin (e.g., ipt or tzs) or genes encoding cytokinin degrading enzymes, the expression of which is inhibited, may be used in the practice of this invention. However, the use of other genes is also contemplated by this invention. In addition to genes that affect the absolute levels of cytokinin, genes that affect the ratio of cytokinin to auxin are also useful. Auxin-lowering genes such as iaa-1 and gene-5 may also be employed in the practice of this invention. Additionally or alternatively, targeted modulation of expression of isolated polynucleotides encoding polypeptides involved in cytokinin recognition and cellular response may provide enhanced cytokinin activity as defined herein. Combinations of these approaches, comprising changes in expression of one or more cytokinin-modulating genes, are also contemplated.

As mentioned above, the present invention relates to novel constructions of cytokinin metabolic polypeptides and polynucleotides encoding same, among other things, as described in greater detail below. The polypeptides particularly useful for the practice of this invention include, but are not limited to, ipt and cytokinin oxidase. The nucleic acids, and fragments thereof, encoding the above-mentioned enzymes are useful to generate enzyme-producing transgenics. For example, a single gene or gene fragment (or combinations of several genes) may be incorporated into an appropriate expression cassette (using for example the globulin-1 [glb1] promoter for embryo-preferred expression, or the 27kd gamma zein promoter for endosperm-preferred expression in seed) and transformed into corn along with an appropriate selectable marker (such as the BAR and PAT genes). Certain embodiments comprise a promoter driving expression in female reproductive meristematic tissue operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme. Examples of

promoters useful in such an embodiment include zag2.1, Zap (also known as ZmMADS), tb1, and PCNA2, as shown in SEQ ID NOS: 3, 5, 17, and 25.

In certain situations it may be preferable to silence or down-regulate certain genes, such as the cytokinin oxidase. Relevant literature describing the application of homology-dependent gene silencing include: Jorgensen, Trends Biotechnol. 8 (12):340-344 (1990); Flavell, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci. (USA) 91:3490-3496 (1994); Finnegan *et al.*, Bio/Technology 12: 883-888 (1994); Neuhuber *et al.*, Mol. Gen. Genet. 244:230-241 (1994); Flavell *et al.* (1994) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 91:3490-3496; Jorgensen *et al.* (1996) Plant Mol. Biol. 31:957-973; Johansen and Carrington (2001) Plant Physiol. 126:930-938; Broin *et al.* (2002) Plant Cell 14:1417-1432; Stoutjesdijk *et al.* (2002) Plant Physiol. 129:1723-1731; Yu *et al.* (2003) Phytochemistry 63:753-763; and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,034,323, 5,283,184, and 5,942,657. Alternatively, another approach to gene silencing can be with the use of antisense technology (Rothstein *et al.* in Plant Mol. Cell. Biol. 6:221-246 (1989); Liu *et al.* (2002) Plant Physiol. 129:1732-1743 and U.S. Patent Nos. 5,759,829 and 5,942,657. Methods and constructs for down-regulating expression of cytokinin oxidase are described in co-pending US provisional patent application, Cytokinin Oxidase-Like Sequences and Methods of Use, 60/_____, filed April 2, 2004.

Certain embodiments may comprise both increased cytokinin biosynthesis and reduced cytokinin degradation to result in improved cytokinin activity.

Polynucleotides

In accordance with one aspect of the present invention, there are provided the isolated polynucleotides of SEQ ID NOS: 26, 28, 30, and 32, which encode the cytokinin metabolic enzyme maize cytokinin oxidase, having the deduced amino acid sequences shown herein as SEQ ID NOS: 27, 29, 31, and 33, as disclosed in co-pending provisional application, Cytokinin Oxidase-Like Sequences and Methods of Use, 60/_____, filed April 2, 2004; as well as maize cytokinin oxidase of SEQ ID NO:38, encoding SEQ ID NO: 39, as disclosed in U.S. Patent 6,229,066 and WO99/06571. Use of the isolated polynucleotide encoding ipt (isopentenyl transferase), as provided at Molecular and General Genetics 216:388-394 (1989) and provided herein as SEQ ID NO: 1, and its deduced amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO: 2, is also contemplated by this invention, as is use of other cytokinin biosynthetic

genes (e.g., ipt) isolated from other organisms, such as Arabidopsis or maize, for example.

In accordance with one aspect of the present invention, there are provided the isolated *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* polynucleotide encoding isopentenyl transferase, SEQ ID NO: 1, and its deduced amino acid sequence, SEQ ID NO: 2 (Strabala, *et al.*, Mol. Gen. Genet. 216, 388-394 (1989); GenBank Accession X14410); maize Zag2.1 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 3 (GenBank X80206) ; CaMV 35s enhancer, SEQ ID NO: 4; maize Zap promoter, SEQ ID NO: 5 (also known as ZmMADS; US patent application 10/387,937; WO 03/078590); maize cks1-2 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 6 (US patent publication 2002-0152500 A1; WO 02/0078438); maize eep1 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 7 (US provisional patent application 60/460,718); maize end2 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 8 (U.S. Patent 6,528,704 and U.S. patent applications 10/310,191); maize lec1 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 9 (U.S. Patent Application 09/718,754); maize F3.7 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 10 (Baszczyński *et al.*, Maydica 42:189-201 (1997); maize tb1 promoter; SEQ ID NO: 17 (Hubbard *et al.*, Genetics 162: 1927-1935, December 2002); maize eep2 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 18; maize thioredoxinH promoter, SEQ ID NO: 19, US provisional Patent Application 60/514,123); maize Zm40 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 20 (U.S. Patent 6,403,862 and WO 01/2178); maize mLIP15 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 23 (U.S. patent 6,479,734); maize ESR promoter, SEQ ID NO: 24 (U.S. application 10/786,679, filed February 25, 2004); maize PCNA2 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 25 (U.S. application 10/388,359 filed March 13, 2003); maize cytokinin oxidases and promoters, SEQ ID NOS: 26-37 (co-pending provisional application, Cytokinin Oxidase-Like Sequences and Methods of Use, 60/_____, filed April 2, 2004).

The maize gene ZAG2 was isolated based on homology to the Arabidopsis AGAMOUS gene, which directs floral development. (Schmidt *et al.*, Plant Cell 5(7):729-737, 1993) ZAG2 is normally expressed primarily in developing female florets. The ZAG2 coding sequence and approximately 2.1 kb of 5' sequence were deposited in GenBank as accession no. X80206 in September 1995. A portion of the ZAG2 5' region is included herein as SEQ ID NO: 3 and referred to as the ZAG2.1 promoter.

Using the information provided herein, such as the polynucleotide sequences set out below, a polynucleotide of the present invention encoding cytokinin metabolic

enzyme polypeptides may be obtained using standard cloning and screening procedures. To obtain the polynucleotide encoding the protein using the DNA sequences given below, oligonucleotide primers can be synthesized that are complementary to the known polynucleotide sequence. These primers can then be
5 used in PCR to amplify the polynucleotide from template derived from mRNA or genomic DNA isolated from the desired source material. The resulting amplified products can then be cloned into commercially available cloning vectors, such as the TA series of vectors from InVitrogen. By sequencing the individual clones thus identified with sequencing primers designed from the original sequence, it is then
10 possible to extend the sequence in both directions to determine the full gene sequence. Such sequencing is performed using denatured double stranded DNA prepared from a plasmid clone. Suitable techniques are described by Maniatis, T., Fritsch, E.F. and Sambrook, J. in MOLECULAR CLONING, A Laboratory Manual (2nd edition 1989 Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory. See Sequencing Denatured
15 Double-Stranded DNA Templates 13.70.

Isolation of ipt gene:

The isopentenyl transferases (ipts) of the present invention may be obtained from sources including, but not limited to, *Zea mays*, *Agrobacterium*, *Psuedomonas*
20 *savastano*, *Rhodococcus* and *Erwinia*. The complete sequence of an ipt gene is provided in Strabala, T.J., et al., *Isolation and characterization of an ipt gene from the Ti plasmid Bo542*, Mol. Gen. Genet. 216, 388-94 (1989). A copy of such gene can be prepared synthetically employing DNA synthesis protocols well known to those skilled in the art of gene synthesis. Alternatively, a copy of the gene may be isolated directly
25 from an organism harboring an ipt gene, for example by PCR cloning as described in WO 00/63401, herein incorporated by reference.

Polynucleotides of the present invention may be in the form of RNA, such as mRNA, or in the form of DNA, including, for instance, cDNA and genomic DNA obtained by cloning or produced by chemical synthetic techniques or by a
30 combination thereof. The DNA may be double-stranded or single-stranded. Single-stranded DNA may be the coding strand, also known as the sense strand, or it may be the non-coding strand, also referred to as the antisense strand.

The coding sequence that encodes the polypeptide may be identical to the coding sequence of the polynucleotides shown below. It also may be a polynucleotide with a different sequence, which, as a result of the redundancy (degeneracy) of the genetic code, encodes the polypeptides shown below. As
5 discussed more fully below, these alternative coding sequences are an important source of sequences for codon optimization.

Polynucleotides of the present invention which encode the polypeptides listed below may include, but are not limited to, the coding sequence for the mature polypeptide, by itself; the coding sequence for the mature polypeptide and additional
10 coding sequences, such as those encoding a leader or secretory sequence, such as a pre-, or pro- or prepro- protein sequence; the coding sequence of the mature polypeptide, with or without the aforementioned additional coding sequences, together with additional, non-coding sequences, including for example, but not limited to, non-coding 5' and 3' sequences, such as the transcribed, non-translated
15 sequences that play a role in transcription (including termination signals, for example), ribosome binding, mRNA stability elements, and additional coding sequences which encode additional amino acids, such as those which provide additional functionalities.

The DNA may also comprise promoter regions that function to direct the
20 transcription of the DNA encoding heterologous cytokinin-modulating enzymes of this invention. Heterologous is defined as a sequence that is not naturally occurring with the promoter sequence. While the nucleotide sequence is heterologous to the promoter sequence, it may be homologous (native) or heterologous (foreign) to the plant host.

Furthermore, the polypeptide may be fused to a marker sequence, such as a
25 peptide, which facilitates purification of the fused polypeptide. In certain embodiments of this aspect of the invention, the marker sequence is a hexa-histidine peptide, such as the tag provided in the pQE vector (Qiagen, Inc.) and the pET series of vectors (Novagen), among others, many of which are commercially available. As
30 described in Gentz et al., Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci., (USA) 86:821-824 (1989), for instance, hexa-histidine provides for convenient purification of the fusion protein. The HA tag may also be used to create fusion proteins and corresponds to an epitope

derived of influenza hemagglutinin protein, which has been described by Wilson *et al.*, Cell 37:767 (1984), for instance.

In accordance with the foregoing, the term "polynucleotide encoding a polypeptide" as used herein encompasses polynucleotides which include a sequence
5 encoding a polypeptide of the present invention, particularly cytokinin modulating enzymes having the amino acid sequences set out below. The term encompasses polynucleotides that include a single continuous region or discontinuous regions encoding the polypeptide (for example, interrupted by integrated phage or insertion sequence or editing) together with additional regions that also may contain coding
10 and/or non-coding sequences.

The present invention further relates to variants of the present polynucleotides that encode for fragments, analogs and derivatives of the polypeptides having the deduced amino acid sequence below. A variant of the polynucleotide may be a
15 naturally occurring variant such as a naturally occurring allelic variant, or it may be a variant that is not known to occur naturally. Such non-naturally-occurring variants of the polynucleotide may be made by mutagenesis techniques, including those applied to polynucleotides, cells or organisms.

Among variants in this regard are variants that differ from the aforementioned polynucleotides by nucleotide substitutions, deletions or additions. The substitutions
20 may involve one or more nucleotides. The variants may be altered in coding or non-coding regions or both. Alterations in the coding regions may produce conservative or non-conservative amino acid substitutions, deletions or additions.

Among the embodiments of the invention in this regard are polynucleotides encoding polypeptides having the amino acid sequences set out below; variants,
25 analogs, derivatives and fragments thereof.

Further in this regard are polynucleotides encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme variants, analogs, derivatives and fragments, and variants, analogs and derivatives of the fragments, which have the amino acid sequences below in which
30 several, a few, 1 to 10, 1 to 5, 1 to 3, 2, 1 or no amino acid residues are substituted, deleted or added, in any combination. Among these are polynucleotides comprising silent substitutions, additions and deletions, which do not alter the properties and activities of the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes; conservative substitutions; and

polynucleotides encoding polypeptides having the amino acid sequence below, without substitutions.

Further embodiments of the invention comprise polynucleotides that are greater than 79%, at least 80%, or at least 85% identical to a polynucleotide encoding a polypeptide having an amino acid sequence set out below, and polynucleotides that are complementary to such polynucleotides. Certain embodiments, moreover, are polynucleotides which encode polypeptides which retain substantially the same, or even exhibit an increase in, biological function or activity as compared to that of the mature polypeptide encoded by the polynucleotides set out below.

The present invention further relates to polynucleotides that hybridize to the herein above-described sequences. In this regard, the present invention especially relates to polynucleotides which hybridize under stringent conditions to the herein above-described polynucleotides. As herein used, the term "stringent conditions" means hybridization will occur only if there is at least 80% identity between the sequences.

The terms "stringent conditions" or "stringent hybridization conditions" include reference to conditions under which a probe will hybridize to its target sequence, to a detectably greater degree than to other sequences (e.g., at least 2-fold over background). Stringent conditions are sequence-dependent and will be different in different circumstances. By controlling the stringency of the hybridization and/or washing conditions, target sequences can be identified which are 100% complementary to the probe (homologous probing). Alternatively, stringency conditions can be adjusted to allow some mismatching in sequences so that lower degrees of similarity are detected (heterologous probing). Generally, a probe is less than about 1000 nucleotides in length, often less than 500 nucleotides in length.

Typically, stringent conditions will be those in which the salt concentration is less than about 1.5 M Na ion, typically about 0.01 to 1.0 M Na ion concentration (or other salts) at pH 7.0 to 8.3 and the temperature is at least about 30°C for short probes (e.g., 10 to 50 nucleotides) and at least about 60°C for long probes (e.g., greater than 50 nucleotides). Stringent conditions may also be achieved with the addition of destabilizing agents such as formamide. Exemplary low stringency conditions include hybridization with a buffer solution of 30 to 35% formamide, 1 M

NaCl, 1% SDS (sodium dodecyl sulfate) at 37°C, and a wash in 1X to 2X SSC (20X SSC = 3.0 M NaCl/0.3 M trisodium citrate) at 50 to 55°C. Exemplary moderate stringency conditions include hybridization in 40 to 45% formamide, 1 M NaCl, 1% SDS at 37°C, and a wash in 0.5X to 1X SSC at 55 to 60°C. Exemplary high stringency conditions include hybridization in 50% formamide, 1 M NaCl, 1% SDS at 37°C, and a wash in 0.1X SSC at 60 to 65°C.

Specificity is typically the function of post-hybridization washes, the critical factors being the ionic strength and temperature of the final wash solution. For DNA-DNA hybrids, the T_m can be approximated from the equation of Meinkoth and Wahl, Anal. Biochem., 138:267-284 (1984): $T_m = 81.5\text{ }^{\circ}\text{C} + 16.6 (\log M) + 0.41 (\%GC) - 0.61 (\% \text{ form}) - 500/L$; where M is the molarity of monovalent cations, %GC is the percentage of guanosine and cytosine nucleotides in the DNA, % form is the percentage of formamide in the hybridization solution, and L is the length of the hybrid in base pairs. The T_m is the temperature (under defined ionic strength and pH) at which 50% of a complementary target sequence hybridizes to a perfectly matched probe. T_m is reduced by about 1 °C for each 1% of mismatching; thus, T_m , hybridization and/or wash conditions can be adjusted to hybridize to sequences of the desired identity. For example, if sequences with $\geq 90\%$ identity are sought, the T_m can be decreased 10 °C. Generally, stringent conditions are selected to be about 5 °C lower than the thermal melting point (T_m) for the specific sequence and its complement at a defined ionic strength and pH. However, severely stringent conditions can utilize a hybridization and/or wash at 1, 2, 3, or 4 °C lower than the thermal melting point (T_m); moderately stringent conditions can utilize a hybridization and/or wash at 6, 7, 8, 9, or 10 °C lower than the thermal melting point (T_m); low stringency conditions can utilize a hybridization and/or wash at 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, or 20 °C lower than the thermal melting point (T_m). Using the equation, hybridization and wash compositions, and desired T_m , those of ordinary skill will understand that variations in the stringency of hybridization and/or wash solutions are inherently described. If the desired degree of mismatching results in a T_m of less than 45 °C (aqueous solution) or 32 °C (formamide solution) it is preferred to increase the SSC concentration so that a higher temperature can be used. Hybridization and/or wash conditions can be applied for at least 10, 30, 60, 90, 120, or 240 minutes. An extensive guide to the hybridization of nucleic acids is

found in Tijssen, *Laboratory Techniques in Biochemistry and Molecular Biology--Hybridization with Nucleic Acid Probes*, Part I, Chapter 2 "Overview of principles of hybridization and the strategy of nucleic acid probe assays", Elsevier, New York (1993); and *Current Protocols in Molecular Biology*, Chapter 2, Ausubel, *et al.*,
5 Eds., Greene Publishing and Wiley-Interscience, New York (1995).

As discussed additionally herein regarding polynucleotide assays of the invention, for instance, polynucleotides of the invention as discussed above, may be used as a hybridization probe for RNA, cDNA and genomic DNA to isolate full-length cDNAs and genomic clones encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes and to isolate
10 cDNA and genomic clones of other genes that have a high sequence similarity to the genes. Such probes generally will comprise between about 15 and 50 bases.

The polynucleotides and polypeptides of the present invention may be employed as research reagents and materials for discovery of transgenic plants with modulated cytokinin activity. The polynucleotides of the invention that are
15 oligonucleotides derived from the sequences below may be used as PCR primers in the process herein described to determine whether or not the genes identified herein in whole or in part are transcribed in cytokinin accumulating tissue.

The polynucleotides may encode a polypeptide which is the mature protein plus additional amino or carboxyl-terminal amino acids, or amino acids interior to the
20 mature polypeptide (when the mature form has more than one polypeptide chain, for instance). Such sequences may play a role in processing of a protein from precursor to a mature form, may allow protein transport, may lengthen or shorten protein half-life or may facilitate manipulation of a protein for assay or production, among other things. As generally is the case *in vivo*, the additional amino acids may be processed
25 away from the mature protein by cellular enzymes.

A precursor protein, having the mature form of the polypeptide fused to one or more prosequences, may be an inactive form of the polypeptide. When prosequences are removed, such inactive precursors generally are activated. Some or all of the prosequences may be removed before activation. Generally, such
30 precursors are called proproteins.

In sum, a polynucleotide of the present invention may encode a mature protein, a mature protein plus a leader sequence (which may be referred to as a preprotein), a precursor of a mature protein having one or more prosequences which

are not the leader sequences of a preprotein, or a preproprotein, which is a precursor to a proprotein, having a leader sequence and one or more prosequences, which generally are removed during processing steps that produce active and mature forms of the polypeptide.

5

Polypeptides

The present invention further relates to polypeptides that have the deduced amino acid sequences below. The polypeptide of the present invention may be a recombinant polypeptide, a natural polypeptide or a synthetic polypeptide. In certain
10 embodiments it is a recombinant polypeptide.

The invention also relates to fragments, analogs and derivatives of these polypeptides. The terms "fragment," "derivative" and "analog", when referring to the polypeptides, mean a polypeptide which retains at least 90% of, at least 95% of, or essentially the same biological function or activity as such polypeptide. Thus, an
15 analog includes a proprotein that can be activated by cleavage of the proprotein portion to produce an active mature polypeptide. Among the embodiments of the invention in this regard are polypeptides having the amino acid sequence of cytokinin modulating enzymes set out below, variants, analogs, derivatives and fragments thereof, and variants, analogs and derivatives of the fragments.

20 The fragment, derivative or analog of the polypeptides below may be (i) one in which one or more of the amino acid residues are substituted with a conserved or non-conserved amino acid residue (preferably a conserved amino acid residue) and such substituted amino acid residue may or may not be one encoded by the genetic code, or (ii) one in which one or more of the amino acid residues includes a
25 substituent group, or (iii) one in which the mature polypeptide is fused with another compound, such as a compound to increase the half-life of the polypeptide (for example, polyethylene glycol), or (iv) one in which the additional amino acids are fused to the mature polypeptide, such as a leader or secretory sequence or a sequence which is employed for purification of the mature polypeptide or a proprotein
30 sequence. Such fragments, derivatives and analogs are deemed to be obtained by those of ordinary skill in the art, from the teachings herein.

Among preferred variants are those that vary from a reference by conservative amino acid substitutions. Such substitutions are those that substitute a given amino

acid in a polypeptide by another amino acid of like characteristics. Typically seen as conservative substitutions are the replacements, one for another, among the aliphatic amino acids Ala, Val, Leu and Ile; interchange of the hydroxyl residues Ser and Thr, exchange of the acidic residues Asp and Glu, substitution between the amide residues Asn and Gln, exchange of the basic residues Lys and Arg; and replacements among the aromatic residues Phe, Tyr.

Further particularly preferred in this regard are variants, analogs, derivatives and fragments, and variants, analogs and derivatives of the fragments, having the amino acid sequences below, in which several, a few, 1 to 10, 1 to 5, 1 to 3, 2, 1 or no amino acid residues are substituted, deleted or added, in any combination. Especially preferred among these are silent substitutions, additions and deletions, which do not alter the properties and activities of the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes. Also especially preferred in this regard are conservative substitutions. Most highly preferred are polypeptides having the amino acid sequences below without substitutions.

The polypeptides and polynucleotides of the present invention are preferably provided in an isolated form, and may be purified to homogeneity.

Vectors, Host Cells, Expression

The present invention also relates to vectors comprising the polynucleotides of the present invention, host cells that incorporate the vectors of the invention, and the production of polypeptides of the invention by recombinant techniques.

Vectors

In accordance with this aspect of the invention the vector may be, for example, a plasmid vector, a single or double-stranded phage vector, a single or double-stranded RNA or DNA viral vector. Such vectors may be introduced into cells as polynucleotides, preferably DNA, by well known techniques for introducing DNA and RNA into cells. The vectors, in the case of phage and viral vectors, also may be and preferably are introduced into cells as packaged or encapsidated virus by well known techniques for infection and transduction. Viral vectors may be replication competent or replication defective. In the latter case, viral propagation generally will occur only in complementing host cells.

Preferred among vectors, in certain respects, are those for expression of polynucleotides and polypeptides of the present invention. Generally, such vectors

comprise cis-acting control regions effective for expression in a host, operably linked to the polynucleotide to be expressed. Appropriate trans-acting factors are supplied by the host, supplied by a complementing vector or supplied by the vector itself upon introduction into the host.

5 In certain preferred embodiments in this regard, the vectors provide for preferred expression. Such preferred expression may be inducible expression or temporally limited or restricted to predominantly certain types of cells or any combination of the above. Particularly preferred among inducible vectors are vectors that can be induced for expression by environmental factors that are easy to
10 manipulate, such as temperature and nutrient additives. A variety of vectors suitable to this aspect of the invention, including constitutive and inducible expression vectors for use in prokaryotic and eukaryotic hosts, are well known and employed routinely by those of skill in the art. Such vectors include, among others, chromosomal, episomal and virus-derived vectors, e.g., vectors derived from bacterial plasmids, from
15 bacteriophage, from transposons, from yeast episomes, from insertion elements, from yeast chromosomal elements, from viruses such as baculoviruses, papova viruses, such as SV40, vaccinia viruses, adenoviruses, fowl pox viruses, pseudorabies viruses and retroviruses, and vectors derived from combinations thereof, such as those derived from plasmid and bacteriophage genetic elements, such as cosmids
20 and phagemids and binaries used for *Agrobacterium*-mediated transformations. All may be used for expression in accordance with this aspect of the present invention.

 The following vectors, which are commercially available, are provided by way of example. Among vectors preferred for use in bacteria are pQE70, pQE60 and pQE-9, available from Qiagen; pBS vectors, Phagescript vectors, Bluescript vectors,
25 pNH8A, pNH16a, pNH18A, pNH46A, available from Stratagene; and ptrc99a, pKK223-3, pKK233-3, pDR540, pRIT5 available from Pharmacia. Among preferred eukaryotic vectors are pWLNEO, pSV2CAT, pOG44, pXT1 and pSG available from Stratagene; and pSVK3, pBPV, pMSG and pSVL available from Pharmacia. Useful plant binary vectors include BIN19 and its derivatives available from Clontech. These
30 vectors are listed solely by way of illustration of the many commercially available and well-known vectors that are available to those of skill in the art for use in accordance with this aspect of the present invention. It will be appreciated that any other plasmid or vector suitable for, for example, introduction, maintenance, propagation or

expression of a polynucleotide or polypeptide of the invention in a host may be used in this aspect of the invention, several of which are disclosed in more detail below.

In general, expression constructs will contain sites for transcription initiation and termination, and, in the transcribed region, a ribosome-binding site for translation.

5 The coding portion of the mature transcripts expressed by the constructs will include a translation-initiating AUG at the beginning and a termination codon appropriately positioned at the end of the polypeptide to be translated.

In addition, the constructs may contain control regions that regulate as well as engender expression. Generally, in accordance with many commonly practiced
10 procedures, such regions will operate by controlling transcription, such as transcription factors, repressor binding sites and termination signals, among others. For secretion of the translated protein into the lumen of the endoplasmic reticulum, into the periplasmic space or into the extracellular environment, appropriate secretion signals may be incorporated into the expressed polypeptide. These signals may be
15 endogenous to the polypeptide or they may be heterologous signals.

Transcription of the DNA encoding the polypeptides of the present invention by higher eukaryotes may be increased by inserting an enhancer sequence into the vector. Enhancers are cis-acting elements of DNA, usually about from 10 to 300 bp that act to increase transcriptional activity of a promoter in a given host cell-type.
20 Examples of enhancers include the SV40 enhancer, which is located on the late side of the replication origin at bp 100 to 270, the cytomegalovirus early promoter enhancer, the polyoma enhancer on the late side of the replication origin, and adenovirus enhancers. Additional enhancers useful in the invention to increase transcription of the introduced DNA segment, include, *inter alia*, viral enhancers like
25 those within the 35S promoter, as shown by Odell *et al.*, Plant Mol. Biol. 10:263-72 (1988), and an enhancer from an opine gene as described by Fromm *et al.*, Plant Cell 1:977 (1989). The enhancer may affect the tissue-specificity and/or temporal specificity of expression of sequences included in the vector. For example, a construct may comprise the CaMV 35s enhancer (SEQ ID NO: 4) in a "head to head"
30 orientation with respect to the zag2.1 promoter (SEQ ID NO: 3) driving ipt (SEQ ID NO: 1).

Termination regions also facilitate effective expression by ending transcription at appropriate points. Useful terminators for practicing this invention include, but are

not limited to, pinII (See An et al., Plant Cell 1(1):115-122 (1989)), glb1 (See Genbank Accession #L22345), gz (See gzW64a terminator, Genbank Accession #S78780), and the nos terminator from Agrobacterium.

Among known eukaryotic promoters suitable for generalized expression are
5 the CMV immediate early promoter, the HSV thymidine kinase promoter, the early and late SV40 promoters, the promoters of retroviral LTRs, such as those of the Rous sarcoma virus ("RSV"), metallothionein promoters, such as the mouse metallothionein-I promoter and various plant promoters, such as globulin-1. When available, the native promoters of the cytokinin modulating enzyme genes may be
10 used. Representatives of prokaryotic promoters include the phage lambda PL promoter, the *E. coli* lac, trp and tac promoters to name just a few of the well-known promoters.

With respect to plants, examples of seed-preferred promoters include promoters of seed storage proteins which express these proteins in seeds in a
15 highly regulated manner (Thompson, et al.; BioEssays; 10:108 (1989)), such as, for dicotyledonous plants, a bean β -phaseolin promoter, a napin promoter, a β -conglycinin promoter, and a soybean lectin promoter. For monocotyledonous plants, promoters useful in the practice of the invention include, but are not limited to, a maize 15 kD zein promoter, a 22 kD zein promoter, a 27Kd γ -zein promoter
20 (such as gzW64A promoter, see Genbank Accession #S78780), a waxy promoter, a shrunken-1 promoter, a globulin 1 promoter (See Genbank Accession # L22344), an ltp2 promoter (Kalla, et al., Plant Journal 6:849-860 (1994); U.S. Patent 5,525,716), cim1 promoter (see U.S. Patent 6,225,529) maize end1 and end2 promoters (See U.S. patent 6,528,704 and application 10/310,191, filed December
25 4, 2002); nuc1 promoter (U.S. patent 6,407,315); Zm40 promoter (U.S. patent 6,403,862); eep1 (SEQ ID NO: 7) and eep2 (SEQ ID NO: 18); lec1 (U.S. patent application 09/718,754); thioredoxinH promoter (U.S. provisional patent application 60/514,123); mlip15 promoter (U.S. patent 6,479,734); PCNA2 promoter, SEQ ID NO: 25; and the shrunken-2 promoter. (Shaw et al., Plant Phys 98:1214-1216,
30 1992; Zhong Chen et al., PNAS USA 100:3525-3530, 2003) However, other promoters useful in the practice of the invention are known to those of skill in the art such as nucellain promoter (See C. Linnestad, et al., *Nucellain, A Barley Homolog of the Dicot Vacuolar – Processing Proteasem Is Localized in Nucellar*

Cell Walls, Plant Physiol. 118:1169-80 (1998), kn1 promoter (See S. Hake and N. Ori, *The Role of knotted1 in Meristem Functions*, B8: INTERACTIONS AND INTERSECTIONS IN PLANT PATHWAYS, COEUR D'ALENE, IDAHO, KEYSTONE SYMPOSIA, February 8-14, 1999, at 27.), and F3.7 promoter (Baszczynski et al., Maydica 42:189-201 (1997); SEQ ID NO: 10). Spatially acting promoters such as glb1, an embryo-preferred promoter; or gamma zein, an endosperm-preferred promoter; or a promoter active in the embryo-surrounding region (see U.S. Patent Application 10/786,679, filed February 25, 2004), or BETL1 (See G. Hueros, *et al.*, Plant Physiology 121:1143-1152 (1999) and Plant Cell 7:747-57 (June 1995)), are particularly useful, including promoters preferentially active in female reproductive tissues, and those active in meristematic tissues, particularly in meristematic female reproductive tissues.

The use of temporally-acting promoters is also contemplated by this invention. Promoters that act from 0-25 days after pollination (DAP) are preferred, as are those acting from 4-21, 4-12, or 8-12 DAP. In this regard, promoters such as cim1 and ltp2 are preferred. Promoters that act from -14 to 0 days after pollination can also be used, such as SAG12 (See WO 96/29858, Richard M. Amasino, published 3 Oct. 1996) and ZAG1 or ZAG2 (See R.J. Schmidt, *et al.*, *Identification and Molecular Characterization of ZAG1, the Maize Homolog of the Arabidopsis Floral Homeotic Gene AGAMOUS*, Plant-Cell 5(7): 729-37 (July 1993). See also SEQ ID NO: 3).

Useful promoters include maize zag2.1 (SEQ ID NO: 3), Zap (SEQ ID NO: 5, also known as ZmMADS; US patent application 10/387,937; WO 03/078590); maize tb1 promoter (SEQ ID NO: 17; see also Hubbarda et al., Genetics 162:1927-1935, 2002).

Examples of suitable promoters for generalized expression in plants are the promoter for the small subunit of ribulose-1,5-bis-phosphate carboxylase, promoters from tumor-inducing plasmids of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*, such as the nopaline synthase and octopine synthase promoters, and viral promoters such as the cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV) 19S and 35S promoters or the figwort mosaic virus 35S promoter.

It will be understood that numerous promoters not mentioned are suitable for use in this aspect of the invention, are well known and readily may be employed by

those of skill in the manner illustrated by the discussion and the examples herein. For example, this invention contemplates using, when appropriate, the native cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme promoters to drive the expression of the enzyme in a recombinant environment.

5 Vectors for propagation and expression generally will include selectable markers. Such markers also may be suitable for amplification or the vectors may contain additional markers for this purpose. In this regard, the expression vectors preferably contain one or more selectable marker genes to provide a phenotypic trait for selection of transformed host cells. Preferred markers include dihydrofolate
10 reductase or neomycin resistance for eukaryotic cell culture, and tetracycline or ampicillin resistance genes for culturing *E. coli* and other prokaryotes. Kanamycin and herbicide resistance genes (PAT and BAR) are generally useful in plant systems.

 Selectable marker genes, in physical proximity to the introduced DNA segment, are used to allow transformed cells to be recovered by either positive genetic
15 selection or screening. The selectable marker genes also allow for maintaining selection pressure on a transgenic plant population, to ensure that the introduced DNA segment, and its controlling promoters and enhancers, are retained by the transgenic plant.

 Many of the commonly used positive selectable marker genes for plant
20 transformation have been isolated from bacteria and code for enzymes that metabolically detoxify a selective chemical agent which may be an antibiotic or a herbicide. Other positive selection marker genes encode an altered target which is insensitive to the inhibitor.

 An example of a selection marker gene for plant transformation is the BAR or
25 PAT gene, which is used with the selecting agent bialaphos. Spencer *et al.*, J. Theor. Appl'd Genetics 79:625-631 (1990). Another useful selection marker gene is the neomycin phosphotransferase II (*nptII*) gene, isolated from Tn5, which confers resistance to kanamycin when placed under the control of plant regulatory signals. Fraley *et al.*, Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci. (USA) 80:4803 (1983). The hygromycin
30 phosphotransferase gene, which confers resistance to the antibiotic hygromycin, is a further example of a useful selectable marker. Vanden Elzen *et al.*, Plant Mol. Biol. 5:299 (1985). Additional positive selectable marker genes of bacterial origin that confer resistance to antibiotics include gentamicin acetyl transferase, streptomycin

phosphotransferase, aminoglycoside-3'-adenyl transferase and the bleomycin resistance determinant. Hayford *et al.*, Plant Physiol. 86:1216 (1988); Jones *et al.*, Mol. Gen. Genet. 210:86 (1987); Svab *et al.*, Plant Mol. Biol. 14:197 (1990); Hille *et al.*, Plant Mol. Biol. 7:171 (1986).

5 Other positive selectable marker genes for plant transformation are not of bacterial origin. These genes include mouse dihydrofolate reductase, plant 5-enolpyruvylshikimate-3-phosphate synthase and plant acetolactate synthase. Eichholtz *et al.*, Somatic Cell Mol. Genet. 13:67 (1987); Shah *et al.*, Science 233:478 (1986); Charest *et al.*, Plant Cell Rep. 8:643 (1990).

10 Another class of useful marker genes for plant transformation with the DNA sequence requires screening of presumptively transformed plant cells rather than direct genetic selection of transformed cells for resistance to a toxic substance such as an antibiotic. These genes are particularly useful to quantitate or visualize the spatial pattern of expression of the DNA sequence in specific tissues and are
15 frequently referred to as reporter genes because they can be fused to a gene or gene regulatory sequence for the investigation of gene expression. Commonly used genes for screening presumptively transformed cells include β -glucuronidase (GUS), β -galactosidase, luciferase, and chloramphenicol acetyltransferase. Jefferson, Plant Mol. Biol. Rep. 5:387 (1987); Teeri *et al.*, EMBO J. 8:343 (1989); Koncz *et al.*, Proc. Nat'l Acad. Sci. (USA) 84:131 (1987); De Block *et al.*, EMBO J. 3:1681 (1984).
20 Another approach to the identification of relatively rare transformation events has been use of a gene that encodes a dominant constitutive regulator of the *Zea mays* anthocyanin pigmentation pathway(Ludwig *et al.*, Science 247:449 (1990)).

The appropriate DNA sequence may be inserted into the vector by any of a
25 variety of well-known and routine techniques. In general, a DNA sequence for expression is joined to an expression vector by cleaving the DNA sequence and the expression vector with one or more restriction endonucleases and then joining the restriction fragments together using T4 DNA ligase. The sequence may be inserted in a forward or reverse orientation. Procedures for restriction and ligation that can be
30 used to this end are well known and routine to those of skill. Suitable procedures in this regard, and for constructing expression vectors using alternative techniques, which also are well known and routine to those of skill, are set forth in great detail in

Sambrook *et al.*, *MOLECULAR CLONING, A LABORATORY MANUAL*, 2nd Ed.; Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, New York (1989).

A polynucleotide of the invention, encoding the heterologous structural sequence of a polypeptide of the invention, generally will be inserted into the vector using standard techniques so that it is operably linked to the promoter for expression. The polynucleotide will be positioned so that the transcription start site is located appropriately 5' to a ribosome binding site. The ribosome-binding site will be 5' to the AUG that initiates translation of the polypeptide to be expressed. Generally, there will be no other open reading frames that begin with an initiation codon, usually AUG, and lie between the ribosome binding site and the initiation codon. Also, generally, there will be a translation stop codon at the end of the polypeptide and there will be a polyadenylation signal in constructs for use in eukaryotic hosts. Transcription termination signals appropriately disposed at the 3' end of the transcribed region may also be included in the polynucleotide construct.

The vector containing the appropriate DNA sequence as described elsewhere herein, as well as an appropriate promoter, and other appropriate control sequences, may be introduced into an appropriate host using a variety of well-known techniques suitable to expression therein of a desired polypeptide. The present invention also relates to host cells containing the above-described constructs. The host cell can be a higher eukaryotic cell, such as a plant cell, or a lower eukaryotic cell, such as a yeast cell, or the host cell can be a prokaryotic cell, such as a bacterial cell.

Introduction of the construct into the host cell can be effected by calcium phosphate transfection, DEAE-dextran mediated transfection, microinjection, cationic lipid-mediated transfection, electroporation, transduction, scrape loading, ballistic introduction, infection or other methods. Such methods are described in many standard laboratory manuals, such as Davis *et al.*, *BASIC METHODS IN MOLECULAR BIOLOGY*, (1986) and Sambrook *et al.*, *MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL*, 2nd Ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989).

Representative examples of appropriate hosts include bacterial cells, such as streptococci, staphylococci, *E. coli*, streptomyces and *Salmonella typhimurium* cells; fungal cells, such as yeast cells and *Aspergillus* cells; insect cells such as *Drosophila* S2 and *Spodoptera* Sf9 cells; animal cells such as CHO, COS

and Bowes melanoma cells; and plant cells. The plant cells may be derived from a broad range of plant types, particularly monocots such as the species of the Family *Graminae* including *Sorghum bicolor* and *Zea mays*, as well as dicots such as soybean (*Glycine max*) and canola (*Brassica napus*, *Brassica rapa* ssp.).

5 Preferably, plants include maize, soybean, sunflower, safflower, canola, wheat, barley, rye, alfalfa, and sorghum; however, the isolated nucleic acid and proteins of the present invention can be used in species from the genera: *Ananas*, *Antirrhinum*, *Arabidopsis*, *Arachis*, *Asparagus*, *Atropa*, *Avena*, *Brassica*, *Bromus*, *Browaalia*, *Camellia*, *Capsicum*, *Ciahorium*, *Citrus*, *Cocos*, *Cofea*, *Cucumis*, *Cucurbita*,
 10 *Datura*, *Daucus*, *Digitalis*, *Ficus*, *Fragaria*, *Geranium*, *Glycine*, *Gossypium*, *Helianthus*, *Heterocallis*, *Hordeum*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Ipomoea*, *Juglans*, *Lactuca*, *Linum*, *Lolium*, *Lotus*, *Lycopersicon*, *Majorana*, *Mangifera*, *Manihot*, *Medicago*, *Musa*, *Nemesis*, *Nicotiana*, *Olea*, *Onobrychis*, *Oryza*, *Panieum*, *Pelargonium*, *Pennisetum*, *Persea*, *Petunia*, *Phaseolus*, *Pisum*, *Psidium*, *Ranunculus*,
 15 *Raphanus*, *Rosa*, *Salpiglossis*, *Secale*, *Senecio*, *Solanum*, *Sinapis*, *Sorghum*, *Theobroma*, *Triticum*, *Trifolium*, *Trigonella*, *Vitis*, and *Zea*.

The promoter regions of the invention may be isolated from any plant, including, but not limited to, maize (corn; *Zea mays*), canola (*Brassica napus*,
 20 *Brassica rapa* ssp.), alfalfa (*Medicago sativa*), rice (*Oryza sativa*), rye (*Secale cereale*), sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor*, *Sorghum vulgare*), sunflower (*Helianthus annuus*), wheat (*Triticum aestivum*), soybean (*Glycine max*), tobacco (*Nicotiana tabacum*), potato (*Solanum tuberosum*), peanuts (*Arachis hypogaea*), cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*), sweet potato (*Ipomoea batatas*), cassava (*Manihot esculenta*), coffee (*Cofea* spp.), coconut (*Cocos nucifera*), pineapple (*Ananas comosus*), citrus trees (*Citrus* spp.), cocoa (*Theobroma cacao*), tea (*Camellia sinensis*), banana (*Musa* spp.), avocado (*Persea americana*), fig (*Ficus casica*), guava (*Psidium guajava*), mango (*Mangifera indica*), olive (*Olea europaea*), oats, barley, vegetables, ornamentals, and conifers. Preferably, plants include maize,
 25 soybean, sunflower, safflower, canola, wheat, barley, rye, alfalfa, and sorghum.
 30

Hosts for a great variety of expression constructs are well known, and those of skill will be enabled by the present disclosure readily to select a host for expressing a polypeptide in accordance with this aspect of the present invention.

The engineered host cells can be cultured in conventional nutrient media, which may be modified as appropriate for, *inter alia*, activating promoters, selecting transformants or amplifying genes. Culture conditions, such as temperature, pH and the like, previously used with the host cell selected for expression generally will be suitable for expression of polypeptides of the present invention as will be apparent to those of skill in the art.

Mature proteins can be expressed in mammalian cells, yeast, bacteria, or other cells under the control of appropriate promoters. Cell-free translation systems can also be employed to produce such proteins using RNAs derived from the DNA constructs of the present invention.

Following transformation of a suitable host strain and growth of the host strain to an appropriate cell density, where the selected promoter is inducible it is induced by appropriate means (e.g., temperature shift or exposure to chemical inducer) and cells are cultured for an additional period.

Cells typically then are harvested by centrifugation, disrupted by physical or chemical means, and the resulting crude extract retained for further purification. Microbial cells employed in expression of proteins can be disrupted by any convenient method, including freeze-thaw cycling, sonication, mechanical disruption, or use of cell lysing agents; such methods are well known to those skilled in the art.

Plant Transformation Methods:

Isolated nucleic acid acids of the present invention can be introduced into plants according to techniques known in the art. Generally, recombinant expression cassettes as described above and suitable for transformation of plant cells are prepared. Techniques for transforming a wide variety of higher plant species are well known and described in the technical, scientific, and patent literature. See, for example, Weising *et al.*, Ann. Rev. Genet. 22: 421-477 (1988). For example, the DNA construct may be introduced directly into the genomic DNA of the plant cell using techniques such as electroporation, PEG poration, particle bombardment, silicon fiber delivery, or microinjection of plant cell protoplasts or embryogenic callus. Alternatively, the DNA constructs may be combined with

suitable T-DNA flanking regions and introduced into a conventional *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* host vector. The virulence functions of the *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* host will direct the insertion of the construct and adjacent marker into the plant cell DNA when the cell is infected by the bacteria. See, U.S. Patent No. 5,591,616.

5 The introduction of DNA constructs using polyethylene glycol precipitation is described in Paszkowski *et al.*, Embo J. 3: 2717-2722 (1984). Electroporation techniques are described in Fromm *et al.*, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci (USA) 82: 5824 (1985). Ballistic transformation techniques are described in Klein *et al.*, Nature 327: 70-73 (1987) and by Tomes, D. *et al.*, IN: Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture:
10 Fundamental Methods, Eds. O.L. Gamborg and G.C. Phillips, Chapter 8, pgs. 197-213 (1995). (See also Tomes *et al.*, U.S. Patents 5,886,244; 6,258,999; 6,570,067; 5,879,918)

Agrobacterium tumefaciens-mediated transformation techniques are well described in the scientific literature. See, for example Horsch *et al.*, Science 233:
15 496-498 (1984), and Fraley *et al.*, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci(USA) 80: 4803 (1983). Although *Agrobacterium* is useful primarily in dicots, certain monocots can be transformed by *Agrobacterium*. For instance, *Agrobacterium* transformation of maize is described in U.S. Patent No. 5,550,318.

 Other methods of transfection or transformation include (1) *Agrobacterium*
20 *rhizogenes*-mediated transformation (see, e.g., Lichtenstein and Fuller In: Genetic Engineering, vol. 6, PWJ Rigby, Ed., London, Academic Press, 1987; and Lichtenstein, C. P., and Draper, J., In: DNA Cloning, Vol. II, D. M. Glover, Ed., Oxford, IRI Press, 1985), Application PCT/US87/02512 (WO 88/02405 published Apr. 7, 1988) describes the use of *A.rhizogenes* strain A4 and its Ri plasmid along
25 with *A. tumefaciens* vectors pARC8 or pARC16 (2) liposome-mediated DNA uptake (see, e.g., Freeman *et al.*, Plant Cell Physiol. 25: 1353, 1984), (3) the vortexing method (see, e.g., Kindle, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci.(USA) 87: 1228, (1990).

 DNA can also be introduced into plants by direct DNA transfer into pollen as described by Zhou *et al.*, Methods in Enzymology, 101:433 (1983); D. Hess, Intern.
30 Rev. Cytol., 107:367 (1987); Luo *et al.*, Plant Mol. Biol. Reporter, 6:165(1988). Expression of polypeptide coding genes can be obtained by injection of the DNA into reproductive organs of a plant as described by Pena *et al.*, Nature 325:274 (1987). DNA can also be injected directly into the cells of immature embryos and

the rehydration of desiccated embryos as described by Neuhaus *et al.*, Theor. Appl. Genet., 75:30 (1987); and Benbrook *et al.*, in Proceedings Bio Expo. 1986, Butterworth, Stoneham, Mass., pp. 27-54 (1986). A variety of plant viruses that can be employed as vectors are known in the art and include cauliflower mosaic virus (CaMV), geminivirus, brome mosaic virus, and tobacco mosaic virus.

Regeneration of Transformed Plants

Transformed plant cells that are derived by any of the above transformation techniques can be cultured to regenerate a whole plant that possesses the transformed genotype. Such regeneration techniques often rely on manipulation of certain phytohormones in a tissue culture growth medium, typically relying on a biocide and/or herbicide marker that has been introduced together with a polynucleotide of the present invention. For transformation and regeneration of maize see, for example, U.S. Patent 5,736,369.

Plants cells transformed with a plant expression vector can be regenerated, e.g., from single cells, callus tissue or leaf discs according to standard plant tissue culture techniques. It is well known in the art that various cells, tissues, and organs from almost any plant can be successfully cultured to regenerate an entire plant. Plant regeneration from cultured protoplasts is described in Evans *et al.*, *Protoplasts Isolation and Culture, Handbook of Plant Cell Culture*, Macmillan Publishing Company, New York, pp. 124-176 (1983); and Binding, *Regeneration of Plants, Plant Protoplasts*, CRC Press, Boca Raton, pp. 21-73 (1985).

The regeneration of plants containing the foreign gene introduced by *Agrobacterium* from leaf explants can be achieved as described by Horsch *et al.*, Science, 227:1229-1231 (1985). In this procedure, transformants are grown in the presence of a selection agent and in a medium that induces the regeneration of shoots in the plant species being transformed as described by Fraley *et al.*, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci. (U.S.A.), 80:4803 (1983). This procedure typically produces shoots within two to four weeks and these transformant shoots are then transferred to an appropriate root-inducing medium containing the selective agent and an antibiotic to prevent bacterial growth. Transgenic plants of the present invention may be fertile or sterile.

Regeneration can also be obtained from plant callus, explants, organs, or parts thereof. Such regeneration techniques are described generally in Klee *et al.*, Ann. Rev. of Plant Phys. 38: 467-486 (1987). The regeneration of plants from either single plant protoplasts or various explants is well known in the art. See, for example, Methods for Plant Molecular Biology, A. Weissbach and H. Weissbach, eds., Academic Press, Inc., San Diego, Calif. (1988). This regeneration and growth process includes the steps of selection of transformant cells and shoots, rooting the transformant shoots and growth of the plantlets in soil. For maize cell culture and regeneration see generally, *The Maize Handbook*, Freeling and Walbot, Eds., Springer, New York (1994); *Corn and Corn Improvement*, 3rd edition, Sprague and Dudley Eds., American Society of Agronomy, Madison, Wisconsin (1988).

One of skill will recognize that after the recombinant expression cassette is stably incorporated in transgenic plants and confirmed to be operable, it can be introduced into other plants by sexual crossing. Any of a number of standard breeding techniques can be used, depending upon the species to be crossed.

In vegetatively propagated crops, mature transgenic plants can be propagated by the taking of cuttings or by tissue culture techniques to produce multiple identical plants. Selection of desirable transgenics is made and new varieties are obtained and propagated vegetatively for commercial use. In seed-propagated crops, mature transgenic plants can be self-crossed to produce a homozygous inbred plant. The inbred plant produces seed containing the newly introduced heterologous nucleic acid. These seeds can be grown to produce plants that would produce the selected phenotype. Mature transgenic plants can also be crossed with other appropriate plants, generally another inbred or hybrid, including, for example, an isogenic untransformed inbred.

Parts obtained from the regenerated plant, such as flowers, seeds, leaves, branches, fruit, and the like are included in the invention, provided that these parts comprise cells comprising the isolated nucleic acid of the present invention. Progeny and variants, and mutants of the regenerated plants are also included within the scope of the invention, provided that these plants comprise the introduced nucleic acid sequences.

Transgenic plants expressing the selectable marker can be screened for transmission of the nucleic acid of the present invention by, for example, standard

immunoblot and DNA detection techniques. Transgenic lines are also typically evaluated on levels of expression of the heterologous nucleic acid. Expression at the RNA level can be determined initially to identify and quantitate expression-positive plants. Standard techniques for RNA analysis can be employed and include PCR amplification assays using oligonucleotide primers designed to amplify only the heterologous RNA templates and solution hybridization assays using heterologous nucleic acid-specific probes. The RNA-positive plants can then be analyzed for protein expression by Western immunoblot analysis using the specifically reactive antibodies of the present invention. In addition, *in situ* hybridization and immunocytochemistry according to standard protocols can be done using heterologous nucleic acid specific polynucleotide probes and antibodies, respectively, to localize sites of expression within transgenic tissue. Generally, a number of transgenic lines are usually screened for the incorporated nucleic acid to identify and select plants with the most appropriate expression profiles.

Some embodiments comprise a transgenic plant that is homozygous for the added heterologous nucleic acid; i.e., a transgenic plant that contains two added nucleic acid sequences, one gene at the same locus on each chromosome of a chromosome pair. A homozygous transgenic plant can be obtained by sexually mating (selfing) a heterozygous (aka hemizygous) transgenic plant that contains a single added heterologous nucleic acid, germinating some of the seed produced and analyzing the resulting plants produced for altered expression of a polynucleotide of the present invention relative to a control plant (i.e., native, non-transgenic). Back-crossing to a parental plant and out-crossing with a non-transgenic plant, or with a plant transgenic for the same or another trait or traits, are also contemplated.

It is also expected that the transformed plants will be used in traditional breeding programs, including TOPCROSS pollination systems as disclosed in US 5,706,603 and US 5,704,160, the disclosure of each of which is incorporated herein by reference.

Polynucleotide Assays

This invention is also related to the use of the cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme polynucleotides in markers to assist in a breeding program, as described for example

in PCT publication US89/00709. The DNA may be used directly for detection or may be amplified enzymatically by using PCR (Saiki *et al.*, Nature 324:163-166 (1986)) prior to analysis. RNA or cDNA may also be used in the same ways. As an example, PCR primers complementary to the nucleic acid encoding the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes can be used to identify and analyze cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme presence and expression. Using PCR, characterization of the gene present in a particular tissue or plant variety may be made by an analysis of the genotype of the tissue or variety. For example, deletions and insertions can be detected by a change in size of the amplified product in comparison to the genotype of a reference sequence. Point mutations can be identified by hybridizing amplified DNA to radiolabeled cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme RNA or alternatively, radiolabeled cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme antisense DNA sequences. Perfectly matched sequences can be distinguished from mismatched duplexes by RNase A digestion or by differences in melting temperatures.

Sequence differences between a reference gene and genes having mutations also may be revealed by direct DNA sequencing. In addition, cloned DNA segments may be employed as probes to detect specific DNA segments. The sensitivity of such methods can be greatly enhanced by appropriate use of PCR or another amplification method. For example, a sequencing primer is used with double-stranded PCR product or a single-stranded template molecule generated by a modified PCR. The sequence determination is performed by conventional procedures with radiolabeled nucleotide or by automatic sequencing procedures with fluorescent tags.

Genetic typing of various varieties of plants based on DNA sequence differences may be achieved by detection of alteration in electrophoretic mobility of DNA fragments in gels, with or without denaturing agents. Small sequence deletions and insertions can be visualized by high resolution gel electrophoresis. DNA fragments of different sequences may be distinguished on denaturing formamide gradient gels in which the mobilities of different DNA fragments are retarded in the gel at different positions according to their specific melting or partial melting temperatures (see, *e.g.*, Myers *et al.*, Science, 230:1242 (1985)).

Sequence changes at specific locations also may be revealed by nuclease protection assays, such as RNase and S1 protection or the chemical cleavage method (e.g., Cotton *et al.*, Proc. Nat'l. Acad. Sci., (USA), 85:4397-4401 (1985)).

Thus, the detection of a specific DNA sequence may be achieved by methods
5 such as hybridization, RNase protection, chemical cleavage, direct DNA sequencing or the use of restriction enzymes, (e.g., restriction fragment length polymorphisms ("RFLP")) and Southern blotting of genomic DNA.

In addition to more conventional gel-electrophoresis and DNA sequencing, mutations also can be detected by *in situ* analysis.

10 A mutation may be ascertained, for example, by a DNA sequencing assay. Samples are processed by methods known in the art to capture the RNA. First strand cDNA is synthesized from the RNA samples by adding an oligonucleotide primer consisting of sequences that hybridize to a region on the mRNA. Reverse transcriptase and deoxynucleotides are added to allow synthesis of the first strand
15 cDNA. Primer sequences are synthesized based on the DNA sequences of the cytokinin modulating enzymes of the invention. The primer sequence is generally comprised of at least 15 consecutive bases, and may contain at least 30 or even 50 consecutive bases.

Cells carrying mutations or polymorphisms in the gene of the present invention
20 may also be detected at the DNA level by a variety of techniques. The DNA may be used directly for detection or may be amplified enzymatically by using PCR (Saiki *et al.*, Nature, 324:163-166 (1986)) prior to analysis. RT-PCR can also be used to detect mutations. It is particularly preferred to use RT-PCR in conjunction with automated detection systems, such as, for example, GeneScan. RNA or cDNA may
25 also be used for the same purpose, PCR or RT-PCR. As an example, PCR primers complementary to the nucleic acid encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes can be used to identify and analyze mutations. Examples of representative primers are shown below. For example, deletions and insertions can be detected by a change in size of the amplified product in comparison to the normal genotype. Point mutations
30 can be identified by hybridizing amplified DNA to radiolabeled RNA, or alternatively, radiolabeled antisense DNA sequences. While perfectly matched sequences can be distinguished from mismatched duplexes by RNase A digestion or by differences in melting temperatures, preferably point mutations are identified by sequence analysis.

Primers used for detection of mutations or polymorphisms in the ipt gene:

5'GCGTCCAATGCTGTCCTCAACTA 3'

5'GCTCTCCTCGTCTGCTAACTCGT3'

The above primers may be used for amplifying cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme
5 cDNA or genomic clones isolated from a sample derived from an individual plant.
The invention also provides the primers above with 1, 2, 3 or 4 nucleotides removed
from the 5' and/or the 3' end. The primers may be used to amplify the gene isolated
from the individual such that the gene may then be subject to various techniques for
elucidation of the DNA sequence. In this way, mutations in the DNA sequence may
10 be identified.

Polypeptide Assays

The present invention also relates to diagnostic assays such as quantitative
and diagnostic assays for detecting levels of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes in cells
and tissues, including determination of normal and abnormal levels. Thus, for
15 instance, a diagnostic assay in accordance with the invention for detecting expression
of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes compared to normal control tissue samples may be
used to detect unacceptable levels of expression. Assay techniques that can be used
to determine levels of polypeptides of the present invention in a sample derived from
a plant source are well-known to those of skill in the art. Such assay methods include
20 radioimmunoassays, competitive-binding assays, Western Blot analysis and ELISA
assays. Among these, ELISAs frequently are preferred. An ELISA assay initially
comprises preparing an antibody specific to the polypeptide, preferably a monoclonal
antibody. In addition, a reporter antibody generally is prepared which binds to the
monoclonal antibody. The reporter antibody is attached to a detectable reagent such
25 as a radioactive, fluorescent or enzymatic reagent, in this example horseradish
peroxidase enzyme.

To carry out an ELISA, a sample is removed from a host and incubated on a
solid support, e.g., a polystyrene dish, which binds the proteins in the sample. Any
free protein binding sites on the dish are then covered by incubating with a non-
30 specific protein such as bovine serum albumin. Next, the monoclonal antibody is
incubated in the dish, during which time the monoclonal antibodies attach to any
cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes attached to the polystyrene dish. Unbound
monoclonal antibody is washed out with buffer. The reporter antibody linked to

horseradish peroxidase is placed in the dish, resulting in binding of the reporter antibody to any monoclonal antibody bound to cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme. Unattached reporter antibody is then washed out. Reagents for peroxidase activity, including a colorimetric substrate, are then added to the dish. Immobilized peroxidase, linked to cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme through the primary and secondary antibodies, produces a colored reaction product. The amount of color developed in a given time period indicates the amount of cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme present in the sample. Quantitative results typically are obtained by reference to a standard curve.

A competition assay may be employed wherein antibodies specific to cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes are attached to a solid support, and labeled enzyme derived from the host is passed over the solid support. The amount of label detected attached to the solid support can be correlated to a quantity of cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme in the sample.

Antibodies

The polypeptides, their fragments or other derivatives, or analogs thereof, or cells expressing them can be used as immunogens to produce antibodies thereto. These antibodies can be, for example, polyclonal or monoclonal antibodies. The present invention also includes chimeric, single chain, and humanized antibodies, as well as Fab fragments, or the product of an Fab expression library. Various procedures known in the art may be used for the production of such antibodies and fragments.

Antibodies generated against the polypeptides corresponding to a sequence of the present invention can be obtained by direct injection of the polypeptides into an animal, or by administering the polypeptides to an animal, preferably a nonhuman. The antibody so obtained will then bind the polypeptides itself. In this manner, even a sequence encoding only a fragment of the polypeptide can be used to generate antibodies binding the whole native polypeptide. Such antibodies can then be used to isolate the polypeptide from tissue expressing that polypeptide.

For preparation of monoclonal antibodies, any technique that provides antibodies produced by continuous cell line cultures can be used. Examples include the hybridoma technique (Kohler, G. and Milstein, C., Nature 256:495-497 (1975)), the trioma technique, the human B-cell hybridoma technique (Kozbor *et al.*,

Immunology Today 4:72 (1983)) and the EBV-hybridoma technique to produce human monoclonal antibodies (Cole *et al.*, pg. 77-96 in *MONOCLONAL ANTIBODIES AND CANCER THERAPY*, Alan R. Liss, Inc. (1985)).

5 Hybridoma cell lines secreting the monoclonal antibody are another aspect of this invention.

Techniques described for the production of single-chain antibodies (U.S. Patent No. 4,946,778) can be adapted to produce single-chain antibodies to immunogenic polypeptide products of this invention. Also, transgenic mice, or other organisms such as other mammals, may be used to express humanized antibodies to
10 immunogenic polypeptide products of this invention.

The above-described antibodies may be employed to isolate or identify clones expressing the polypeptide or to purify the polypeptide of the present invention by attachment of the antibody to a solid support for isolation and/or purification by affinity chromatography.

15 Polypeptide derivatives include antigenically or immunologically equivalent derivatives that form a particular aspect of this invention.

The term 'antigenically equivalent derivative' as used herein encompasses a polypeptide or its equivalent which will be specifically recognized by certain antibodies which, when raised to the protein or polypeptide according to the
20 present invention, interfere with the immediate physical interaction between the antibody and its cognate antigen.

The term "immunologically equivalent derivative" as used herein encompasses a peptide or its equivalent which, when used in a suitable formulation to raise antibodies in a vertebrate, results in antibodies which act to
25 interfere with the immediate physical interaction between the antibody and its cognate antigen.

The polypeptide, such as an antigenically or immunologically equivalent derivative or a fusion protein thereof, is used as an antigen to immunize a mouse or other animal, such as a rat, guinea pig, goat, rabbit, sheep, bovine or chicken.
30 The fusion protein may provide stability to the polypeptide. The antigen may be associated, for example by conjugation, with an immunogenic carrier protein, for example bovine serum albumin (BSA) or keyhole limpet haemocyanin (KLH). Alternatively a multiple antigenic peptide comprising multiple copies of the protein

or polypeptide, or an antigenically or immunologically equivalent polypeptide thereof, may be sufficiently antigenic to improve immunogenicity so as to obviate the use of a carrier.

Alternatively, phage display technology could be utilized to select antibody genes with binding activities towards the polypeptide either from repertoires of PCR amplified v-genes of lymphocytes from humans screened for possessing anti-Fbp or from naive libraries (McCafferty, J. *et al.*, (1990), Nature 348:552-554; Marks, J. *et al.*, (1992) Biotechnology 10:779-783). The affinity of these antibodies can also be improved by chain shuffling (Clackson, T. *et al.*, (1991) Nature 352:624-628).

The antibody should be screened again for high affinity to the polypeptide and/or fusion protein.

As mentioned above, a fragment of the final antibody may be prepared.

The antibody may be either intact antibody of M_r approximately 150,000 or a derivative of it, for example a Fab fragment or a Fv fragment as described in Sierra, A and Pluckthun, A., Science 240:1038-1040 (1988). If two antigen binding domains are present, each domain may be directed against a different epitope - termed 'bispecific' antibodies.

The antibody of the invention, as mentioned above, may be prepared by conventional means, for example by established monoclonal antibody technology (Kohler, G. and Milstein, C., Nature, 256:495-497 (1975)) or using recombinant means e.g. combinatorial libraries, for example as described in Huse, W.D. *et al.*, Science 246:1275-1281 (1989).

Preferably the antibody is prepared by expression of a DNA polymer encoding said antibody in an appropriate expression system such as described above for the expression of polypeptides of the invention. The choice of vector for the expression system will be determined in part by the host, which may be a prokaryotic cell, such as *E. coli* (preferably strain B) or *Streptomyces sp.* or a eukaryotic cell, such as a mouse C127, mouse myeloma, human HeLa, Chinese hamster ovary, filamentous or unicellular fungi or insect cell. The host may also be a transgenic animal or a transgenic plant for example as described in Hiatt, A. *et al.*, Nature 340:76-78 (1989). Suitable vectors include plasmids, bacteriophages, cosmids and recombinant viruses, derived from, for example, baculoviruses and vaccinia.

The Fab fragment may also be prepared from its parent monoclonal antibody by enzyme treatment, for example using papain to cleave the Fab portion from the Fc portion.

Cytokinin Biosynthetic Enzyme Binding Molecules and Assays

5 This invention also provides a method for identification of molecules, such as binding molecules, that bind the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes. Genes encoding proteins that bind the enzymes, such as binding proteins, can be identified by numerous methods known to those of skill in the art, for example, ligand panning and FACS sorting. Such methods are described in many laboratory manuals such as, for
10 instance, Coligan *et al.*, *Current Protocols in Immunology* 1(2): Chapter 5 (1991).

For instance, expression cloning may be employed for this purpose. To this end, polyadenylated RNA is prepared from a cell expressing the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes, a cDNA library is created from this RNA, the library is divided into pools, and the pools are transfected individually into cells that are not expressing
15 the enzyme. The transfected cells then are exposed to labeled enzyme. The enzyme can be labeled by a variety of well-known techniques, including standard methods of radio-iodination or inclusion of a recognition site for a site-specific protein kinase. Following exposure, the cells are fixed and binding of enzyme is determined. These procedures conveniently are carried out on glass slides.

20 Pools are identified of cDNA that produced cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme-binding cells. Sub-pools are prepared from these positives, transfected into host cells and screened as described above. Using an iterative sub-pooling and re-screening process, one or more single clones that encode the putative binding molecule can be isolated.

25 Alternatively, a labeled ligand can be photoaffinity linked to a cell extract, such as a membrane or a membrane extract, prepared from cells that express a molecule that it binds, such as a binding molecule. Cross-linked material is resolved by polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis ("PAGE") and exposed to X-ray film. The labeled complex containing the ligand-binding can be excised, resolved into peptide
30 fragments, and subjected to protein microsequencing. The amino acid sequence obtained from microsequencing can be used to design unique or degenerate oligonucleotide probes to screen cDNA libraries to identify genes encoding the putative binding molecule.

Polypeptides of the invention also can be used to assess cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme binding capacity of cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme binding molecules, such as binding molecules, in cells or in cell-free preparations.

Polypeptides of the invention may also be used to assess the binding of small molecule substrates and ligands in, for example, cells, cell-free preparations, chemical libraries, and natural product mixtures. These substrates and ligands may be natural substrates and ligands or may be structural or functional mimetics.

Anti-cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme antibodies represent a useful class of binding molecules contemplated by this invention.

10 Antagonists and Agonists - Assays and Molecules

The invention also provides a method of screening compounds to identify those that enhance or block the action of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes on cells, such as interaction with substrate molecules. An antagonist is a compound that decreases the natural biological functions of the enzymes. A particular enzyme to be targeted in this regard is cytokinin oxidase.

Potential antagonists include small organic molecules, peptides, polypeptides and antibodies that bind to cytokinin oxidase and thereby inhibit or extinguish its activity. Potential antagonists also may be small organic molecules, a peptide, a polypeptide such as a closely related protein or antibody, that binds the same sites on a binding molecule, such as a cytokinin oxidase binding molecule, without inducing cytokinin metabolic enzyme-induced activities, thereby preventing the action of the enzyme by excluding the enzyme from binding.

Potential antagonists include a small molecule that binds to and occupies the binding site of the polypeptide thereby preventing binding to cellular binding molecules, such as binding molecules, such that normal biological activity is prevented. Examples of small molecules include but are not limited to small organic molecules, peptides or peptide-like molecules.

Other potential antagonists include molecules that affect the expression of the gene encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes (e.g. transactivation inhibitors). Other potential antagonists include antisense molecules. Antisense technology can be used to control gene expression through antisense DNA or RNA or through double- or triple-helix formation. Antisense techniques are discussed, for example, in - Okano, J. Neurochem. 56: 560 (1991); OLIGODEOXYNUCLEOTIDES AS

ANTISENSE INHIBITORS OF GENE EXPRESSION, CRC Press, Boca Raton, FL (1988). Triple helix formation is discussed in, for instance Lee *et al.*, Nucleic Acids Research 6:3073 (1979); Cooney *et al.*, Science 241:456 (1988); and Dervan *et al.*, Science 251:1360 (1991). The methods are based on binding of a polynucleotide to a complementary DNA or RNA. For example, the 5' coding portion of a polynucleotide that encodes the mature polypeptide of the present invention may be used to design an antisense RNA oligonucleotide of from about 10 to 40 base pairs in length. A DNA oligonucleotide is designed to be complementary to a region of the gene involved in transcription, thereby preventing transcription and the production of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes. The antisense RNA oligonucleotide hybridizes to the mRNA in vivo and blocks translation of the mRNA molecule into cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes. The oligonucleotides described above can also be delivered to cells such that the antisense RNA or DNA may be expressed in vivo to inhibit production of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes.

The DNAs of this invention may also be employed to co-suppress or silence the cytokinin metabolic enzyme genes; for example, as described in PCT Patent Application Publication WO 98/36083.

The antagonists may be employed for instance to increase the levels of cytokinin and/or decrease the available auxin in plant cells.

Alternatively, this invention provides methods for screening for agonists, those molecules that act to increase the natural biological function of enzymes. Targets in this regard include enzymes such as *ipt*, β -glucosidase, and *iaa-1*.

Potential agonists include small organic molecules, peptides, polypeptides and antibodies that bind to a biosynthetic enzyme and thereby stimulate or increase its activity. Potential agonists also may be small organic molecules, a peptide, a polypeptide such as a closely related protein or antibody that binds to sites on a binding molecule, such as a *ipt* binding molecule and promotes cytokinin metabolic enzyme-induced activities, thereby enhancing the action of the enzyme.

Potential agonists include small molecules that bind to and occupy the allosteric sites of the enzyme thereby promoting binding to cellular binding molecules, such as substrates, such that normal biological activity is enhanced. Examples of small molecules include but are not limited to small organic molecules, peptides or peptide-like molecules.

Other potential agonists include molecules that affect the expression of the gene encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes (e.g. transactivations).

"Stacking" of Constructs and Traits

5 In certain embodiments the nucleic acid sequences of the present invention can be used in combination ("stacked") with other polynucleotide sequences of interest in order to create plants with a desired phenotype. The polynucleotides of the present invention may be stacked with any gene or combination of genes, and the combinations generated can include multiple copies of any one or more of the
10 polynucleotides of interest. The desired combination may affect one or more traits; that is, certain combinations may be created for modulation of gene expression affecting cytokinin activity. For example, up-regulation of cytokinin synthesis may be combined with down-regulation of cytokinin oxidase expression. Other combinations may be designed to produce plants with a variety of desired traits,
15 including but not limited to traits desirable for animal feed such as high oil genes (e.g., U.S. Patent No. 6,232,529); balanced amino acids (e.g. hordothionins (U.S. Patent Nos. 5,990,389; 5,885,801; 5,885,802; and 5,703,409); barley high lysine (Williamson et al. (1987) *Eur. J. Biochem.* 165:99-106; and WO 98/20122); and high methionine proteins (Pedersen et al. (1986) *J. Biol. Chem.* 261:6279; Kiriara
20 et al. (1988) *Gene* 71:359; and Musumura et al. (1989) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 12: 123)); increased digestibility (e.g., modified storage proteins (U.S. Application Serial No. 10/053,410, filed November 7, 2001); and thioredoxins (U.S. Application Serial No. 10/005,429, filed December 3, 2001)), the disclosures of which are herein incorporated by reference. The polynucleotides of the present invention can also
25 be stacked with traits desirable for insect, disease or herbicide resistance (e.g., *Bacillus thuringiensis* toxic proteins (U.S. Patent Nos. 5,366,892; 5,747,450; 5,737,514; 5,723,756; 5,593,881; Geiser et al (1986) *Gene* 48:109); lectins (Van Damme et al. (1994) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 24:825); fumonisin detoxification genes (U.S. Patent No. 5,792,931); avirulence and disease resistance genes (Jones et al.
30 (1994) *Science* 266:789; Martin et al. (1993) *Science* 262:1432; Mindrinis et al. (1994) *Cell* 78:1089); acetolactate synthase (ALS) mutants that lead to herbicide resistance such as the S4 and/or Hra mutations; inhibitors of glutamine synthase such as phosphinothricin or basta (e.g., bar gene); and glyphosate resistance

(EPSPS gene)); and traits desirable for processing or process products such as high oil (e.g., U.S. Patent No. 6,232,529); modified oils (e.g., fatty acid desaturase genes (U.S. Patent No. 5,952,544; WO 94/11516)); modified starches (e.g., ADPG pyrophosphorylases (AGPase), starch synthases (SS), starch branching enzymes (SBE) and starch debranching enzymes (SDBE)); and polymers or bioplastics (e.g., U.S. patent No. 5,602,321; beta-ketothiolase, polyhydroxybutyrate synthase, and acetoacetyl-CoA reductase (Schubert et al. (1988) *J. Bacteriol.* 170:5837-5847) facilitate expression of polyhydroxyalkanoates (PHAs)), the disclosures of which are herein incorporated by reference. One could also combine the polynucleotides of the present invention with polynucleotides affecting agronomic traits such as male sterility (e.g., see U.S. Patent No. 5,583,210), stalk strength, flowering time, or transformation technology traits such as cell cycle regulation or gene targeting (e.g. WO 99/61619; WO 00/17364; WO 99/25821), the disclosures of which are herein incorporated by reference.

These stacked combinations can be created by any method, including but not limited to cross breeding plants by any conventional or TopCross methodology, or genetic transformation. If the traits are stacked by genetically transforming the plants, the polynucleotide sequences of interest can be combined at any time and in any order. For example, a transgenic plant comprising one or more desired traits can be used as the target to introduce further traits by subsequent transformation. The traits can be introduced simultaneously in a co-transformation protocol with the polynucleotides of interest provided by any combination of transformation cassettes. For example, if two sequences will be introduced, the two sequences can be contained in separate transformation cassettes (trans) or contained on the same transformation cassette (cis). Expression of the sequences of interest can be driven by the same promoter or by different promoters. In certain cases, it may be desirable to introduce a transformation cassette that will suppress the expression of a polynucleotide of interest. This may be accompanied by any combination of other suppression cassettes or overexpression cassettes to generate the desired combination of traits in the plant.

Use in Breeding Methods

The transformed plants of the invention may be used in a plant breeding program. The goal of plant breeding is to combine, in a single variety or hybrid,

various desirable traits. For field crops, these traits may include, for example, resistance to diseases and insects, tolerance to heat and drought, reduced time to crop maturity, greater yield, and better agronomic quality. With mechanical harvesting of many crops, uniformity of plant characteristics such as germination and stand establishment, growth rate, maturity, and plant and ear height, is desirable. Traditional plant breeding is an important tool in developing new and improved commercial crops. This invention encompasses methods for producing a maize plant by crossing a first parent maize plant with a second parent maize plant wherein one or both of the parent maize plants is a transformed plant displaying enhanced vigor, as described herein.

Plant breeding techniques known in the art and used in a maize plant breeding program include, but are not limited to, recurrent selection, bulk selection, mass selection, backcrossing, pedigree breeding, open pollination breeding, restriction fragment length polymorphism enhanced selection, genetic marker enhanced selection, doubled haploids, and transformation. Often combinations of these techniques are used.

The development of maize hybrids in a maize plant breeding program requires, in general, the development of homozygous inbred lines, the crossing of these lines, and the evaluation of the crosses. There are many analytical methods available to evaluate the result of a cross. The oldest and most traditional method of analysis is the observation of phenotypic traits. Alternatively, the genotype of a plant can be examined.

A genetic trait which has been engineered into a particular maize plant using transformation techniques, could be moved into another line using traditional breeding techniques that are well known in the plant breeding arts. For example, a backcrossing approach is commonly used to move a transgene from a transformed maize plant to an elite inbred line, and the resulting progeny would then comprise the transgene(s). Also, if an inbred line was used for the transformation then the transgenic plants could be crossed to a different inbred in order to produce a transgenic hybrid maize plant. As used herein, "crossing" can refer to a simple X by Y cross, or the process of backcrossing, depending on the context.

The development of a maize hybrid in a maize plant breeding program involves three steps: (1) the selection of plants from various germplasm pools for

initial breeding crosses; (2) the selfing of the selected plants from the breeding crosses for several generations to produce a series of inbred lines, which, while different from each other, breed true and are highly uniform; and (3) crossing the selected inbred lines with different inbred lines to produce the hybrids. During the
5 inbreeding process in maize, the vigor of the lines decreases. Vigor is restored when two different inbred lines are crossed to produce the hybrid. An important consequence of the homozygosity and homogeneity of the inbred lines is that the hybrid created by crossing a defined pair of inbreds will always be the same. Once the inbreds that give a superior hybrid have been identified, the hybrid seed can be
10 reproduced indefinitely as long as the homogeneity of the inbred parents is maintained.

Transgenic plants of the present invention may be used to produce a single cross hybrid, a three-way hybrid or a double cross hybrid. A single cross hybrid is produced when two inbred lines are crossed to produce the F1 progeny. A double
15 cross hybrid is produced from four inbred lines crossed in pairs ($A \times B$ and $C \times D$) and then the two F1 hybrids are crossed again $(A \times B) \times (C \times D)$. A three-way cross hybrid is produced from three inbred lines where two of the inbred lines are crossed ($A \times B$) and then the resulting F1 hybrid is crossed with the third inbred $(A \times B) \times C$. Much of the hybrid vigor and uniformity exhibited by F1 hybrids is lost in the next
20 generation (F2). Consequently, seed produced by hybrids is consumed rather than planted.

In accordance with the invention, nucleotide sequences are provided that allow initiation of transcription in seed. The sequences of the invention comprise transcriptional initiation regions associated with seed formation and seed tissues.
25 Thus, the compositions of the present invention comprise novel nucleotide sequences for regulatory sequences.

A method for expressing an isolated nucleotide sequence in a plant using the transcriptional initiation sequences disclosed herein is provided. Suitable techniques are described by Maniatis, T., Fritsch, E.F. and Sambrook, J. in MOLECULAR
30 CLONING, A Laboratory Manual (2nd edition 1989 Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory). The method comprises transforming a plant cell with a transformation vector that comprises an isolated nucleotide sequence operably linked to the promoter of the present invention and regenerating a stably transformed plant from the transformed

plant cell. In this manner, the promoter is useful for controlling the expression of endogenous as well as exogenous products in a seed-preferred manner.

Under the transcriptional initiation regulation of the seed-preferred promoter region will be a sequence of interest, which will provide for modification of the phenotype of the seed. Such modification includes modulating the production of an endogenous product, as to amount, relative distribution, or the like, or production of an exogenous expression product to provide for a novel function or product in the seed.

By "seed-preferred" is intended favored expression in the seed, including at least one of embryo, kernel, pericarp, endosperm, nucellus, aleurone, pedicel, and the like.

By "regulatory element" is intended sequences responsible for tissue-preferred and temporally-preferred expression of the associated coding sequence, including promoters, terminators, enhancers, introns, and the like.

By "promoter" is intended a regulatory region of DNA usually comprising a TATA box capable of directing RNA polymerase II to initiate RNA synthesis at the appropriate transcription initiation site for a particular coding sequence. A promoter can additionally comprise other recognition sequences generally positioned upstream or 5' to the TATA box, referred to as upstream promoter elements, which influence the transcription initiation rate. It is recognized that having identified the nucleotide sequences for the promoter region disclosed herein, it is within the state of the art to isolate and identify further regulatory elements in the 5' untranslated region upstream from the particular promoter region identified herein. Thus the promoter region disclosed herein is generally further defined by comprising upstream regulatory elements such as those responsible for tissue-preferred and temporally-preferred expression of the coding sequence, enhancers, and the like. In the same manner, the promoter elements that enable expression in the desired tissue such as the seed can be identified, isolated, and used with other core promoters to confirm seed-preferred expression.

The isolated promoter sequences of the present invention can be modified to provide for a range of expression levels of the isolated nucleotide sequence. Less than the entire promoter region can be utilized and the ability to drive seed-preferred expression retained. However, it is recognized that expression levels of mRNA can

be decreased with deletions of portions of the promoter sequence. Thus, the promoter can be modified to be a weak or strong promoter. Generally, by "weak promoter" is intended a promoter that drives expression of a coding sequence at a low level. By "low level" is intended levels of about 1/10,000 transcripts to about 1/100,000 transcripts to about 1/500,000 transcripts. Conversely, a strong promoter drives expression of a coding sequence at a high level, or at about 1/10 transcripts to about 1/100 transcripts to about 1/1,000 transcripts. Generally, at least about 20 nucleotides of an isolated promoter sequence will be used to drive expression of a nucleotide sequence.

It is recognized that to increase transcription levels, enhancers can be utilized in combination with the promoter regions of the invention. Enhancers are nucleotide sequences that act to increase the expression of a promoter region. Enhancers are known in the art and include the SV40 enhancer region, the 35S enhancer element, and the like.

A promoter of the present invention can be isolated from the 5' untranslated region flanking the transcription initiation site of its respective coding sequence. Likewise, the terminator can be isolated from the 3' untranslated region flanking the stop codon of its respective coding sequence.

The term "isolated" refers to material, such as a nucleic acid or protein, which is: (1) substantially or essentially free from components which normally accompany or interact with the material as found in its naturally occurring environment or (2) if the material is in its natural environment, the material has been altered by deliberate human intervention to a composition and/or placed at a locus in a cell other than the locus native to the material. Methods for isolation of promoter regions are well known in the art. A sequence for the promoter region eep1 is set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7. A sequence for the promoter region eep2 is set forth in SEQ ID NO: 18.

The eep1 promoter set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 is 960 nucleotides in length. A putative CAAT motif is found 308 bp upstream of the start of translation and a putative TATA motif is found 139 bp upstream from the start of translation. The promoter was isolated from EST sequences found in maize tissue libraries of 4 and 6 DAP embryo sacs, as well as 5 and 7 DAP whole kernels. The eep1 promoter can address expression problems by providing expression in seed tissues during early stages of seed development.

The eep2 promoter set forth in SEQ ID NO: 18 is 1027 nucleotides in length. The promoter was isolated from an EST sequence found in maize tissue libraries of 4 DAP (days after pollination) embryo sacs and is highly specific for early kernel and endosperm expression, as determined by EST distribution among libraries and by Lynx MPSS
5 profiling.

The promoter regions of the invention may be isolated from any plant, including, but not limited to, maize (corn; *Zea mays*), canola (*Brassica napus*, *Brassica rapa* ssp.), alfalfa (*Medicago sativa*), rice (*Oryza sativa*), rye (*Secale cereale*), sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor*, *Sorghum vulgare*), sunflower (*Helianthus annuus*), wheat (*Triticum aestivum*), soybean (*Glycine max*), tobacco (*Nicotiana tabacum*), potato (*Solanum tuberosum*), peanuts (*Arachis hypogaea*), cotton (*Gossypium hirsutum*), sweet potato (*Ipomoea batatas*), cassava (*Manihot esculenta*), coffee (*Cofea spp.*), coconut (*Cocos nucifera*), pineapple (*Ananas comosus*), citrus trees (*Citrus spp.*), cocoa (*Theobroma cacao*), tea (*Camellia sinensis*), banana (*Musa spp.*), avocado (*Persea americana*), fig (*Ficus casica*),
10 guava (*Psidium guajava*), mango (*Mangifera indica*), olive (*Olea europaea*), oats, barley, vegetables, ornamentals, and conifers. Preferably, plants include maize, soybean, sunflower, safflower, canola, wheat, barley, rye, alfalfa, and sorghum.

Promoter sequences from other plants may be isolated according to well-
20 known techniques based on their sequence homology to the promoter sequences set forth herein. In these techniques, all or part of the known promoter sequence is used as a probe which selectively hybridizes to other sequences present in a population of cloned genomic DNA fragments (i.e. genomic libraries) from a chosen organism. Methods that are readily available in the art for the hybridization of nucleic acid
25 sequences may be used to obtain sequences which correspond to the promoter of the present invention.

The entire promoter sequence or portions thereof can be used as a probe capable of specifically hybridizing to corresponding promoter sequences. To achieve specific hybridization under a variety of conditions, such probes include
30 sequences that are unique and are preferably at least about 10 nucleotides in length, and most preferably at least about 20 nucleotides in length. Such probes can be used to amplify corresponding promoter sequences from a chosen organism by the well-known process of polymerase chain reaction (PCR). This technique

can be used to isolate additional promoter sequences from a desired organism or as a diagnostic assay to determine the presence of the promoter sequence in an organism. Examples include hybridization screening of plated DNA libraries (either plaques or colonies; see e.g. Innis *et al.* (1990) *PCR Protocols, A Guide to Methods and Applications*, eds., Academic Press).

In general, sequences that correspond to the promoter sequence of the present invention and hybridize to the promoter sequence disclosed herein will be at least 50% homologous, 55% homologous, 60% homologous, 65% homologous, 70% homologous, 75% homologous, 80% homologous, 85% homologous, 90% homologous, 95% homologous and even 98% homologous or more with the disclosed sequence.

The following terms are used to describe the sequence relationships between two or more nucleic acids or polynucleotides: (a) "reference sequence", (b) "comparison window", (c) "percentage of sequence identity", and (d) "substantial identity".

(a) As used herein, "reference sequence" is a defined sequence used as a basis for sequence comparison. A reference sequence may be a subset or the entirety of a specified sequence; for example, a segment of a full-length promoter sequence, or the complete promoter sequence.

(b) As used herein, "comparison window" makes reference to a contiguous and specified segment of a polynucleotide sequence, wherein the polynucleotide sequence may be compared to a reference sequence and wherein the portion of the polynucleotide sequence in the comparison window may comprise additions or deletions (i.e., gaps) compared to the reference sequence (which does not comprise additions or deletions) for optimal alignment of the two sequences. Generally, the comparison window is at least 20 contiguous nucleotides in length and optionally can be 30, 40, 50, 100, or more contiguous nucleotides in length. Those of skill in the art understand that to avoid a high similarity to a reference sequence due to inclusion of gaps in the polynucleotide sequence a gap penalty is typically introduced and is subtracted from the number of matches.

(c) As used herein, "percentage of sequence identity" means the value determined by comparing two optimally aligned sequences over a comparison window, wherein the portion of the polynucleotide sequence in the comparison

window may comprise additions or deletions (i.e., gaps) as compared to the reference sequence (which does not comprise additions or deletions) for optimal alignment of the two sequences. The percentage is calculated by determining the number of positions at which the identical nucleic acid base occurs in both sequences to yield the number of matched positions, dividing the number of matched positions by the total number of positions in the window of comparison and multiplying the result by 100 to yield the percentage of sequence identity.

(d) The term "substantial identity" of polynucleotide sequences means that a polynucleotide comprises a sequence that has at least 70% sequence identity, preferably at least 80%, more preferably at least 90% and most preferably at least 95%, compared to a reference sequence using one of the alignment programs described using standard parameters.

Methods of aligning sequences for comparison are well known in the art. Gene comparisons can be determined by conducting BLAST (Basic Local Alignment Search Tool; Altschul, S. F., *et al.*, (1993) *J. Mol. Biol.* 215:403-410; see also www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/BLAST/) searches under default parameters for identity to sequences contained in the BLAST "GENEMBL" database. A sequence can be analyzed for identity to all publicly available DNA sequences contained in the GENEMBL database using the BLASTN algorithm under the default parameters. Identity to the sequence of the present invention would mean a polynucleotide sequence having at least 65% sequence identity, more preferably at least 70% sequence identity, more preferably at least 75% sequence identity, more preferably at least 80% identity, more preferably at least 85% sequence identity, more preferably at least 90% sequence identity and most preferably at least 95% sequence identity wherein the percent sequence identity is based on the entire promoter region.

For purposes of defining the present invention, GAP (Global Alignment Program) is used. GAP uses the algorithm of Needleman and Wunsch (*J. Mol. Biol.* 48:443-453, 1970) to find the alignment of two complete sequences that maximizes the number of matches and minimizes the number of gaps. GAP considers all possible alignments and gap positions and creates the alignment with the largest number of matched bases and the fewest gaps. It allows for the provision of a gap creation penalty and a gap extension penalty in units of matched

bases. GAP must make a profit of gap creation penalty number of matches for each gap it inserts. If a gap extension penalty greater than zero is chosen, GAP must, in addition, make a profit for each gap inserted of the length of the gap times the gap extension penalty. Default gap creation penalty values and gap extension
5 penalty values in Version 10 of the Wisconsin Package® (Accelrys, Inc., San Diego, CA) for protein sequences are 8 and 2, respectively. For nucleotide sequences the default gap creation penalty is 50 while the default gap extension penalty is 3. The gap creation and gap extension penalties can be expressed as an integer selected from the group of integers consisting of from 0 to 200. Thus, for
10 example, the gap creation and gap extension penalties can be 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 15, 20, 25, 30, 35, 40, 45, 50, 55, 60, 65 or greater.

GAP presents one member of the family of best alignments. There may be many members of this family, but no other member has a better quality. GAP displays four figures of merit for alignments: Quality, Ratio, Identity, and Similarity.
15 The Quality is the metric maximized in order to align the sequences. Ratio is the quality divided by the number of bases in the shorter segment. Percent Identity is the percent of the symbols that actually match. Percent Similarity is the percent of the symbols that are similar. Symbols that are across from gaps are ignored. A similarity is scored when the scoring matrix value for a pair of symbols is greater
20 than or equal to 0.50, the similarity threshold. The scoring matrix used in Version 10 of the Wisconsin Package® (Accelrys, Inc., San Diego, CA) is BLOSUM62 (see Henikoff & Henikoff (1989) Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 89:10915).

Sequence fragments with high percent identity to the sequences of the present invention also refer to those fragments of a particular promoter sequence
25 disclosed herein that operate to promote the seed-preferred expression of an operably-linked isolated nucleotide sequence. These fragments will comprise at least about 20 contiguous nucleotides, preferably at least about 50 contiguous nucleotides, more preferably at least about 75 contiguous nucleotides, even more preferably at least about 100 contiguous nucleotides of the particular promoter
30 nucleotide sequence disclosed herein. The nucleotides of such fragments will usually comprise the TATA recognition sequence of the particular promoter sequence. Such fragments can be obtained by use of restriction enzymes to cleave the naturally occurring promoter sequences disclosed herein; by

synthesizing a nucleotide sequence from the naturally-occurring DNA sequence; or through the use of PCR technology. See particularly, Mullis *et al.* (1987) *Methods Enzymol.* 155:335-350, and Erlich, ed. (1989) *PCR Technology* (Stockton Press, New York). Again, variants of these fragments, such as those resulting from site-directed mutagenesis, are encompassed by the compositions of the present invention.

Nucleotide sequences comprising at least about 20 contiguous sequences of the sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO:10 are encompassed. These sequences can be isolated by hybridization, PCR, and the like. Such sequences encompass fragments capable of driving seed-preferred expression, fragments useful as probes to identify similar sequences, as well as elements responsible for temporal or tissue specificity.

Biologically active variants of the promoter sequence are also encompassed by the compositions of the present invention. A regulatory "variant" is a modified form of a promoter wherein one or more bases have been modified, removed or added. For example, a routine way to remove part of a DNA sequence is to use an exonuclease in combination with DNA amplification to produce unidirectional nested deletions of double-stranded DNA clones. A commercial kit for this purpose is sold under the trade name Exo-Size™ (New England Biolabs, Beverly, Mass.). Briefly, this procedure entails incubating exonuclease III with DNA to progressively remove nucleotides in the 3' to 5' direction at 5' overhangs, blunt ends or nicks in the DNA template. However, exonuclease III is unable to remove nucleotides at 3', 4-base overhangs. Timed digests of a clone with this enzyme produce unidirectional nested deletions.

One example of a regulatory sequence variant is a promoter formed by causing one or more deletions in a larger promoter. The 5' portion of a promoter up to the TATA box near the transcription start site can be deleted without abolishing promoter activity, as described by Zhu *et al.*, *The Plant Cell* 7: 1681-89 (1995). Such variants should retain promoter activity, particularly the ability to drive expression in seed or seed tissues. Biologically active variants include, for example, the native regulatory sequences of the invention having one or more nucleotide substitutions, deletions or insertions. Activity can be measured by Northern blot analysis, reporter activity measurements when using transcriptional

fusions, and the like. See, for example, Sambrook *et al.* (1989) *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual* (2nd ed. Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y.), herein incorporated by reference.

5 The nucleotide sequences for the seed-preferred promoter disclosed in the present invention, as well as variants and fragments thereof, are useful in the genetic manipulation of any plant when operably linked with an isolated nucleotide sequence whose expression is to be controlled to achieve a desired phenotypic response. By “operably linked” is intended that the transcription or translation of the isolated nucleotide sequence is under the influence of the regulatory sequence. In this
10 manner, a nucleotide sequence for the promoter of the invention may be provided in an expression cassette along with an isolated nucleotide sequence for expression in the plant of interest, more particularly in the seed of the plant. Such an expression cassette is provided with a plurality of restriction sites for insertion of the nucleotide sequence to be under the transcriptional control of the promoter.

15 The genes of interest expressed under the direction of the promoter of the invention can be used for varying the phenotype of seeds. This can be achieved by increasing expression of endogenous or exogenous products in seeds. Alternatively, results can be achieved by providing for a reduction of expression of one or more endogenous products, particularly enzymes or cofactors in the seed. These
20 modifications result in a change in phenotype of the transformed seed. It is recognized that the promoter may be used with its native coding sequence to increase or decrease expression, resulting in a change in phenotype in the transformed seed.

General categories of genes of interest for the purposes of the present
25 invention include for example, those genes involved in information, such as Zinc fingers; those involved in communication, such as kinases; and those involved in housekeeping, such as heat shock proteins. More specific categories of transgenes include genes encoding important traits for agronomics, insect resistance, disease resistance, herbicide resistance, and grain characteristics. Still other categories of
30 transgenes include genes for inducing expression of exogenous products such as enzymes, cofactors, and hormones from plants and other eukaryotes as well as prokaryotic organisms. It is recognized that any gene of interest, including the native

coding sequence, can be operably linked to the regulatory elements of the invention and expressed in the seed.

Modifications that affect grain traits include increasing the content of oleic acid, or altering levels of saturated and unsaturated fatty acids. Likewise, 5 increasing the levels of lysine and sulfur-containing amino acids may be desired as well as the modification of starch type and content in the seed. Hordothionin protein modifications are described in WO 9416078 filed April 10, 1997; WO 9638562 filed March 26, 1997; WO 9638563 filed March 26, 1997 and U.S. Pat. No. 5,703,409 issued December 30, 1997; the disclosures of which are 10 incorporated herein by reference. Another example is lysine and/or sulfur-rich seed protein encoded by the soybean 2S albumin described in WO 9735023 filed March 20, 1996, and the chymotrypsin inhibitor from barley, Williamson *et al.* (1987) *Eur. J. Biochem.* 165:99-106, the disclosures of each are incorporated by reference.

Derivatives of the following genes can be made by site-directed mutagenesis 15 to increase the level of preselected amino acids in the encoded polypeptide. For example, the gene encoding the barley high lysine polypeptide (BHL), is derived from barley chymotrypsin inhibitor, WO 9820133 filed November 1, 1996 the disclosure of which is incorporated herein by reference. Other proteins include methionine-rich plant proteins such as from sunflower seed, Lilley *et al.* (1989) 20 *Proceedings of the World Congress on Vegetable Protein Utilization in Human Foods and Animal Feedstuffs*; Applewhite, H. (ed.); American Oil Chemists Soc., Champaign, IL :497-502, incorporated herein by reference; corn, Pedersen *et al.* (1986) *J. Biol. Chem.* 261:6279; Kiriara *et al.* (1988) *Gene* 71:359, both incorporated herein by reference; and rice, Musumura *et al.* (1989) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 25 12:123, incorporated herein by reference. Other important genes encode glucans, Flourey 2, growth factors, seed storage factors and transcription factors.

Agronomic traits in seeds can be improved by altering expression of genes that: affect the response of seed growth and development during environmental stress, Cheikh-N *et al.* (1994) *Plant Physiol.* 106(1):45-51) and genes controlling 30 carbohydrate metabolism to reduce kernel abortion in maize, Zinselmeier *et al.* (1995) *Plant Physiol.* 107(2):385-391. These include, for example, genes encoding cytokinin biosynthesis enzymes, such as isopentenyl transferase; genes encoding cytokinin catabolic enzymes, such as cytokinin oxidase; genes encoding

polypeptides involved in regulation of the cell cycle, such as CyclinD or cdc25; genes encoding cytokinin receptors or sensors, such as CRE1, CKI1, and CKI2, histidine phospho-transmitters, or cytokinin response regulators.

Insect resistance genes may encode resistance to pests that have great yield drag such as rootworm, cutworm, European Corn Borer, and the like. Such genes include, for example: *Bacillus thuringiensis* endotoxin genes, U.S. Pat. Nos. 5,366,892; 5,747,450; 5,737,514; 5,723,756; 5,593,881; Geiser *et al.* (1986) *Gene* 48:109; lectins, Van Damme *et al.* (1994) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 24:825; and the like.

Genes encoding disease resistance traits include: detoxification genes, such as against fumonisin (WO 9606175 filed June 7, 1995); avirulence (avr) and disease resistance (R) genes, Jones *et al.* (1994) *Science* 266:789; Martin *et al.* (1993) *Science* 262:1432; Mindrinos *et al.* (1994) *Cell* 78:1089; and the like.

Commercial traits can also be encoded on a gene(s) which could alter or increase for example, starch for the production of paper, textiles and ethanol, or provide expression of proteins with other commercial uses. Another important commercial use of transformed plants is the production of polymers and bioplastics such as described in U.S. Patent No. 5,602,321 issued February 11, 1997. Genes such as B-Ketothiolase, PHBase (polyhydroxybutyrate synthase) and acetoacetyl-CoA reductase (see Schubert *et al.* (1988) *J. Bacteriol* 170(12):5837-5847) facilitate expression of polyhydroxyalkanoates (PHAs).

Exogenous products include plant enzymes and products as well as those from other sources including prokaryotes and other eukaryotes. Such products include enzymes, cofactors, hormones, and the like. The level of seed proteins, particularly modified seed proteins having improved amino acid distribution to improve the nutrient value of the seed can be increased. This is achieved by the expression of such proteins having enhanced amino acid content.

The nucleotide sequence operably linked to the regulatory elements disclosed herein can be an antisense sequence for a targeted gene. By "antisense DNA nucleotide sequence" is intended a sequence that is in inverse orientation to the 5'-to-3' normal orientation of that nucleotide sequence. When delivered into a plant cell, expression of the antisense DNA sequence prevents normal expression of the DNA nucleotide sequence for the targeted gene. The antisense nucleotide sequence encodes an RNA transcript that is complementary to and capable of

hybridizing with the endogenous messenger RNA (mRNA) produced by transcription of the DNA nucleotide sequence for the targeted gene. In this case, production of the native protein encoded by the targeted gene is inhibited to achieve a desired phenotypic response. Thus the regulatory sequences disclosed
5 herein can be operably linked to antisense DNA sequences to reduce or inhibit expression of a native protein in the plant seed.

The expression cassette will also include, at the 3' terminus of the isolated nucleotide sequence of interest, a transcriptional and translational termination region functional in plants. The termination region can be native with the promoter
10 nucleotide sequence of the present invention, can be native with the DNA sequence of interest, or can be derived from another source.

Other convenient termination regions are available from the Ti-plasmid of *A. tumefaciens*, such as the octopine synthase and nopaline synthase termination regions. See also: Guerineau *et al.* (1991) *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 262:141-144;
15 Proudfoot (1991) *Cell* 64:671-674; Sanfacon *et al.* (1991) *Genes Dev.* 5:141-149; Mogen *et al.* (1990) *Plant Cell* 2:1261-1272; Munroe *et al.* (1990) *Gene* 91:151-158; Ballas *et al.* (1989) *Nucleic Acids Res.* 17:7891-7903; Joshi *et al.* (1987) *Nucleic Acid Res.* 15:9627-9639.

The expression cassettes can additionally contain 5' leader sequences.
20 Such leader sequences can act to enhance translation. Translation leaders are known in the art and include: picornavirus leaders, for example: EMCV leader (Encephalomyocarditis 5' noncoding region), Elroy-Stein *et al.* (1989) *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA* 86:6126-6130; potyvirus leaders, for example, TEV leader (Tobacco Etch Virus), Allison *et al.* (1986); MDMV leader (Maize Dwarf Mosaic
25 Virus), *Virology* 154:9-20; human immunoglobulin heavy-chain binding protein (BiP), Macejak *et al.* (1991) *Nature* 353:90-94; untranslated leader from the coat protein mRNA of alfalfa mosaic virus (AMV RNA 4), Jobling *et al.* (1987) *Nature* 325:622-625; tobacco mosaic virus leader (TMV), Gallie *et al.* (1989) *Molecular Biology of RNA*, pages 237-256; and maize chlorotic mottle virus leader (MCMV)
30 Lommel *et al.* (1991) *Virology* 81:382-385. See also Della-Cioppa *et al.* (1987) *Plant Physiology* 84:965-968. The cassette can also contain sequences that enhance translation and/or mRNA stability such as introns.

In those instances where it is desirable to have the expressed product of the isolated nucleotide sequence directed to a particular organelle, particularly the plastid, amyloplast, or to the endoplasmic reticulum, or secreted at the cell's surface or extracellularly, the expression cassette can further comprise a coding sequence for a transit peptide. Such transit peptides are well known in the art and include, but are not limited to: the transit peptide for the acyl carrier protein, the small subunit of RUBISCO, plant EPSP synthase, and the like.

In preparing the expression cassette, the various DNA fragments can be manipulated, so as to provide for the DNA sequences in the proper orientation and, as appropriate, in the proper reading frame. Toward this end, adapters or linkers can be employed to join the DNA fragments or other manipulations can be involved to provide for convenient restriction sites, removal of superfluous DNA, removal of restriction sites, or the like. For this purpose, *in vitro* mutagenesis, primer repair, restriction digests, annealing, and resubstitutions such as transitions and transversions, can be involved.

As noted herein, the present invention provides vectors capable of expressing genes of interest under the control of the regulatory elements. In general, the vectors should be functional in plant cells. At times, it may be preferable to have vectors that are functional in *E. coli* (e.g., production of protein for raising antibodies, DNA sequence analysis, construction of inserts, obtaining quantities of nucleic acids). Vectors and procedures for cloning and expression in *E. coli* are discussed in Sambrook *et al.* (*supra*).

The transformation vector, comprising the promoter of the present invention operably linked to an isolated nucleotide sequence in an expression cassette, can also contain at least one additional nucleotide sequence for a gene to be co-transformed into the organism. Alternatively, the additional sequence(s) can be provided on another transformation vector.

Vectors that are functional in plants can be binary plasmids derived from *Agrobacterium*. Such vectors are capable of transforming plant cells. These vectors contain left and right border sequences that are required for integration into the host (plant) chromosome. At minimum, between these border sequences is the gene to be expressed under control of the regulatory elements of the present invention. In one embodiment, a selectable marker and a reporter gene are also

included. For ease of obtaining sufficient quantities of vector, a bacterial origin that allows replication in *E. coli* can be used.

Reporter genes can be included in the transformation vectors. Examples of suitable reporter genes known in the art can be found in, for example: Jefferson *et al.* (1991) in *Plant Molecular Biology Manual*, ed. Gelvin *et al.* (Kluwer Academic Publishers), pp. 1-33; DeWet *et al.* (1987) *Mol. Cell. Biol.* 7:725-737; Goff *et al.* (1990) *EMBO J.* 9:2517-2522; Kain *et al.* (1995) *BioTechniques* 19:650-655; and Chiu *et al.* (1996) *Current Biology* 6:325-330.

Selectable marker genes for selection of transformed cells or tissues can be included in the transformation vectors. These can include genes that confer antibiotic resistance or resistance to herbicides. Examples of suitable selectable marker genes include, but are not limited to: genes encoding resistance to chloramphenicol, Herrera Estrella *et al.* (1983) *EMBO J.* 2:987-992; methotrexate, Herrera Estrella *et al.* (1983) *Nature* 303:209-213; Meijer *et al.* (1991) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 16:807-820; hygromycin, Waldron *et al.* (1985) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 5:103-108; Zhijian *et al.* (1995) *Plant Science* 108:219-227; streptomycin, Jones *et al.* (1987) *Mol. Gen. Genet.* 210:86-91; spectinomycin, Bretagne-Sagnard *et al.* (1996) *Transgenic Res.* 5:131-137; bleomycin, Hille *et al.* (1990) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 7:171-176; sulfonamide, Guerineau *et al.* (1990) *Plant Mol. Biol.* 15:127-136; bromoxynil, Stalker *et al.* (1988) *Science* 242:419-423; glyphosate, Shaw *et al.* (1986) *Science* 233:478-481; phosphinothricin, DeBlock *et al.* (1987) *EMBO J.* 6:2513-2518.

Other genes that could serve utility in the recovery of transgenic events but might not be required in the final product would include, but are not limited to: GUS (β -glucuronidase), Jefferson (1987) *Plant Mol. Biol. Rep.* 5:387; GFP (green fluorescence protein), Chalfie *et al.* (1994) *Science* 263:802; luciferase, Teeri *et al.* (1989) *EMBO J.* 8:343; and the maize genes encoding for anthocyanin production, Ludwig *et al.* (1990) *Science* 247:449.

The transformation vector comprising the particular regulatory sequences of the present invention, operably linked to an isolated nucleotide sequence of interest in an expression cassette, can be used to transform any plant. In this manner, genetically modified plants, plant cells, plant tissue, seed, and the like can be obtained. Transformation protocols can vary depending on the type of plant or plant cell, i.e., monocot or dicot, targeted for transformation. Suitable methods of

transforming plant cells include microinjection, Crossway *et al.* (1986) *Biotechniques* 4:320-334; electroporation, Riggs *et al.* (1986) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 83:5602-5606; *Agrobacterium*-mediated transformation, see for example, Townsend *et al.* U.S. Patent 5,563,055; direct gene transfer, Paszkowski *et al.* (1984) *EMBO J.* 3:2717-2722; and ballistic particle acceleration, see for example, Sanford *et al.* U.S. Patent 4,945,050; Tomes *et al.* (1995) in *Plant Cell, Tissue, and Organ Culture: Fundamental Methods*, ed. Gamborg and Phillips (Springer-Verlag, Berlin); and McCabe *et al.* (1988) *Biotechnology* 6:923-926. Also see Weissinger *et al.* (1988) *Annual Rev. Genet.* 22:421-477; Sanford *et al.* (1987) *Particulate Science and Technology* 5:27-37 (onion); Christou *et al.* (1988) *Plant Physiol.* 87:671-674 (soybean); McCabe *et al.* (1988) *Bio/Technology* 6:923-926 (soybean); Datta *et al.* (1990) *Biotechnology* 8:736-740 (rice); Klein *et al.* (1988) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 85:4305-4309 (maize); Klein *et al.* (1988) *Biotechnology* 6:559-563 (maize); Klein *et al.* (1988) *Plant Physiol.* 91:440-444 (maize); Fromm *et al.* (1990) *Biotechnology* 8:833-839; Hooydaas-Van Slogteren *et al.* (1984) *Nature* (London) 311:763-764; Bytebier *et al.* (1987) *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* 84:5345-5349 (Liliaceae); De Wet *et al.* (1985) in *The Experimental Manipulation of Ovule Tissues*, ed. G. P. Chapman *et al.* (Longman, New York), pp. 197-209 (pollen); Kaeppler *et al.* (1990) *Plant Cell Reports* 9:415-418; and Kaeppler *et al.* (1992) *Theor. Appl. Genet.* 84:560-566 (whisker-mediated transformation); D. Halluin *et al.* (1992) *Plant Cell* 4:1495-1505 (electroporation); Li *et al.* (1993) *Plant Cell Reports* 12:250-255 and Christou *et al.* (1995) *Annals of Botany* 75:407-413 (rice); Osjoda *et al.* (1996) *Nature Biotechnology* 14:745-750 (maize via *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*); all of which are herein incorporated by reference.

The cells that have been transformed can be grown into plants in accordance with conventional ways. See, for example, McCormick *et al.* (1986) *Plant Cell Reports* 5:81-84. These plants can then be grown and pollinated with the same transformed strain or different strains, and resulting plants having seed-preferred expression of the desired phenotypic characteristic can then be identified. Two or more generations can be grown to ensure that seed-preferred expression of the desired phenotypic characteristic is stably maintained and inherited.

EXAMPLES

The present invention is further described by the following examples. The examples are provided solely to illustrate the invention by reference to specific embodiments. These exemplifications, while illustrating certain specific aspects of the invention, do not portray the limitations or circumscribe the scope of the disclosed invention. It will be obvious that certain changes and modifications may be practiced within the scope of the appended claims.

Certain terms used herein are explained in the foregoing glossary.

All examples were carried out using standard techniques, which are well known and routine to those of skill in the art, except where otherwise described in detail. Routine molecular biology techniques of the following examples can be carried out as described in standard laboratory manuals, such as Sambrook *et al.*, *MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL*, 2nd Ed.; Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989).

All parts or amounts set out in the following examples are by weight, unless otherwise specified.

Unless otherwise stated, size separation of fragments in the examples below was carried out using standard techniques of agarose and polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis ("PAGE") in Sambrook *et al.*, *MOLECULAR CLONING: A LABORATORY MANUAL*, 2nd Ed., Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbor, N.Y. (1989) and numerous other references such as, for instance, by Goeddel *et al.*, *Nucleic Acids Res.* 8:4057 (1980).

Unless described otherwise, ligations were accomplished using standard buffers, incubation temperatures and times, approximately equimolar amounts of the DNA fragments to be ligated and approximately 10 units of T4 DNA ligase ("ligase") per 0.5 microgram of DNA.

Example 1: Construction of vectors system for temporal and spatial seed preferred expression of cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes

Construction of PHP 11466 and PHP 11467 and their cointegrates (PHP11551 and PHP11552, respectively). PPH 11466 and PHP 11467 were employed in particle gun transformation protocols even though they have the right and left border for the tDNA.

The versions designated PHP11551 and PHP11552 were used in Agro-mediated transformation protocols.

The ipt coding sequence was obtained as a 732 bp BamHI/HpaI fragment and inserted into a GLB1 expression cassette (BamHI/HpaI, 4.9 kb) to give PHP11310.

- 5 The maize GLB1 promoter (Genbank Accession # L22344 L22295) and terminator (Genbank Accession # L22345 L22295) in PHP3303 comprise the GLB1 expression cassette. The pGLB1:ipt:GLB1 3' cassette was moved as two pieces (HindIII/BamHI 1401 bp and BamHI/EcoRI 1618 bp) into a T-DNA vector digested with EcoRI + HindIII (6.33 kb) to give PHP11363. Finally, a selectable marker gene
- 10 (pUBI:UBIINTRON1:maize-optimized PAT:35S 3') was added as a 2.84 kb HindIII fragment into HindIII-digested PHP11363 (9.35 kb). In PHP11466, the two genes are in opposite orientation relative to each other. In PHP11467, the two genes are oriented in the same direction. After triparental mating the cointegrate of PHP11466/PHP10523 was designated PHP11551. Likewise, the cointegrate of
- 15 PHP11467/PHP10523 was designated PHP11552.

Construction of PHP11404 and PHP11550

- PHP 11404 was used with the biolistics-mediated transformation protocol. The plasmid has all the features of the Agro version. The plasmid that was actually used
- 20 with the Agro-mediated transformation protocols was is PHP11550.

- Using the plasmid PHP9063 (pUBI:UBIINTRON1:ipt:pinII 3'), an NcoI restriction site was created at the start codon of ipt using site-directed mutagenesis (specifically, the MORPH™ Kit of 5 Prime → 3 Prime, Inc.). The resulting plasmid was designated PHP11362. The ipt coding sequence was then moved as a 724 bp NcoI/HpaI
- 25 fragment into PHP8001 (BamHI-cut, treated with Klenow to fill in the overhang to a blunt then cut with NcoI, 4.9 kb) to give PHP11401. PHP8001 contains the GZ-W64A promoter and terminator from the 27 KD zein gene of Z. mays (Genbank Accession # S78780). PHP11401 was digested with PaeI + KpnI and a 1.35 kb fragment inserted into PHP11287 (PaeI/KpnI-digested, 10.87 kb) to give PHP11404. PHP11287 is a T-
- 30 DNA vector that already carries the above-described pUBI:UBIINTRON1:maize-optimized PAT:35S 3' selectable marker. After triparental mating the cointegrate of PHP11404/PHP10523 was designated PHP11550.

Construction of PHP12975

The CIM1 promoter is described in U.S. Patent Application 09/377,648, filed August 19, 1999. Site-directed mutagenesis was used to create an NcoI site at the CIM1 translational start (PHP12699). The promoter was cut out as a 1.69 kb SacI/NcoI fragment and ligated to the ipt coding sequence and pinII terminator from PHP11362 to form PHP12800. The CIM1:ipt:pinII transcriptional unit was then moved as a 2.8 kb BstEII fragment into BstEII-digested PHP12515 (9.5 kb), a binary vector already carrying the UBI:UBIINTRON1:MO-PAT:35S selectable marker between the border sequences. The resulting plasmid was designated PHP12866. Triparental mating into *A. tumefaciens* LBA4404 (PHP10523) gave the cointegrate plasmid PHP12975.

Construction of PHP12425

Plasmid PHP11404 (described above) was used as a starting plasmid to replace the GZ-W64A promoter with the LTP2 promoter from *H. vulgare*. PHP11404 DNA was digested with NotI and KpnI (9.46 kb fragment) and separately with NcoI plus KpnI (1.24 kb fragment). These two fragments were mixed with a 1.52 kb NotI/NcoI fragment from PHP8219 containing the LTP2 promoter and ligated. The resulting plasmid product was designated PHP12333. Triparental mating of this plasmid into *A. tumefaciens* LBA4404 (PHP10523) gave the cointegrate plasmid PHP12425.

Triparental mating and selectable marker 35s:bar:pinII:

All vectors were constructed using standard molecular biology techniques. The T-DNA region for transformation consists of the T-DNA border sequences flanking a reporter gene and a selectable marker. The reporter is inserted proximal to the right T-DNA border and consists of the 2.0 kb PstI fragment of the maize ubiquitin promoter Ubi-1 (Christensen et al., 1992) with flanking 5' HindIII and 3' BamHI restriction sites. The ubiquitin promoter was ligated to the 5' BamHI site of a beta-glucuronidase (GUS) reporter gene (Jefferson et al., 1986), containing the second intron from potato ST-LS1 (Vancanneyt et al., 1990). The potato proteinase II (pinII) terminator (bases 2 to 310 from An et al., Plant Cell 1(1):115-122 (1989)) was blunt-end ligated downstream of the GUS coding sequence. On the 3' end of the terminator is a NotI restriction site.

The selectable marker consists of an enhanced cauliflower mosaic virus 35S promoter (bases -421 to -90 and -421 to +2 from Gardner, R.C., *et al.*, Nucl. Acids Res. 9:2871-88 (1981).)) with a flanking 5' NotI site and 3' PstI site. A PstI/SalI fragment containing the 79 bp tobacco mosaic virus leader (Gallie, D.R., *et al.*, Nucl. Acids Res. 15:3257-73 (1987).)) is inserted downstream of the promoter followed by a SalI/BamHI fragment containing the first intron of maize alcohol dehydrogenase ADH1-S (Dennis *et al.*, 1984). The BAR coding sequence (Thompson, C.J., *et al.*, Embo J. 6:2519-23 (1987).)) was cloned into the BamHI site, with the pinII terminator ligated downstream. The pinII signal is flanked by a 3' SacI site.

The T-DNA of PHP8904 was integrated into the super binary plasmid pSB1 (Ishida *et al.* 1996) by homologous recombination between the two plasmids. E. coli strain HB101 containing PHP8904 was mated with Agrobacterium strain LBA4404 harboring pSB1 to create the cointegrate plasmid in Agrobacterium designated LBA4404(PHP10525) (by the method Ditta, G., *et al.*, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA 77:7347-51 (1980).) LBA4404(PHP10525) was selected for by Agrobacterium resistance to spectinomycin and verified as a recombinant by a SalI restriction digest of the plasmid.

Example 2: Transformation of Maize

Biolistics:

The inventive polynucleotides contained within a vector are transformed into embryogenic maize callus by particle bombardment, generally as described by Tomes, D. *et al.*, IN: Plant Cell, Tissue and Organ Culture: Fundamental Methods, Eds. O.L. Gamborg and G.C. Phillips, Chapter 8, pgs. 197-213 (1995) and is briefly outlined below. Transgenic maize plants are produced by bombardment of embryogenically responsive immature embryos with tungsten particles associated with DNA plasmids. The plasmids consist of a selectable and an unselected structural gene.

Preparation of Particles:

Fifteen mg of tungsten particles (General Electric), 0.5 to 1.8 μ , preferably 1 to 1.8 μ , and most preferably 1 μ , are added to 2 ml of concentrated nitric acid. This suspension was sonicated at 0°C for 20 minutes (Branson Sonifier Model 450, 40% output, constant duty cycle). Tungsten particles are pelleted by centrifugation at 10000 rpm (Biofuge) for one minute, and the supernatant is removed. Two milliliters of sterile distilled water are added to the pellet, and brief sonication is used to resuspend the particles. The suspension is pelleted, one milliliter of absolute ethanol is added to the pellet, and brief sonication is used to resuspend the particles. Rinsing, pelleting, and resuspending of the particles is performed two more times with sterile distilled water, and finally the particles are resuspended in two milliliters of sterile distilled water. The particles are subdivided into 250-ml aliquots and stored frozen.

Preparation of Particle-Plasmid DNA Association:

The stock of tungsten particles are sonicated briefly in a water bath sonicator (Branson Sonifier Model 450, 20% output, constant duty cycle) and 50 ml is transferred to a microfuge tube. All the vectors were cis: that is the selectable marker and the gene of interest were on the same plasmid. These vectors were then transformed either singly or in combination.

Plasmid DNA was added to the particles for a final DNA amount of 0.1 to 10 μ g in 10 μ L total volume, and briefly sonicated. Preferably, 10 μ g (1 μ g/ μ L in TE buffer) total DNA is used to mix DNA and particles for bombardment. Specifically, 1.0 μ g of PHP 11404, 11466, and/or 11467 (1 μ g/ μ L), where any cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme polynucleotide can replace ipt were used per bombardment. Fifty microliters (50 μ L) of sterile aqueous 2.5 M CaCl_2 are added, and the mixture is briefly sonicated and vortexed. Twenty microliters (20 μ L) of sterile aqueous 0.1 M spermidine are added and the mixture is briefly sonicated and vortexed. The mixture is incubated at room temperature for 20 minutes with intermittent brief sonication. The particle suspension is centrifuged, and the supernatant is removed. Two hundred fifty microliters (250 μ L) of absolute ethanol are added to the pellet, followed by brief sonication. The suspension is pelleted, the supernatant is removed, and 60 ml of absolute ethanol are

added. The suspension is sonicated briefly before loading the particle-DNA agglomeration onto macrocarriers.

Preparation of Tissue

5 Immature embryos of maize variety High Type II are the target for particle bombardment-mediated transformation. This genotype is the F₁ of two purebred genetic lines, parents A and B, derived from the cross of two known maize inbreds, A188 and B73. Both parents are selected for high competence of somatic embryogenesis, according to Armstrong *et al.*, Maize Genetics Coop. News 65:92
10 (1991).

Ears from F₁ plants are selfed or sibbed, and embryos are aseptically dissected from developing caryopses when the scutellum first becomes opaque. This stage occurs about 9-13 days post-pollination, and most generally about 10 days post-pollination, depending on growth conditions. The embryos are about 0.75 to 1.5
15 millimeters long. Ears are surface sterilized with 20-50% Clorox for 30 minutes, followed by three rinses with sterile distilled water.

Immature embryos are cultured with the scutellum oriented upward, on embryogenic induction medium comprised of N6 basal salts, Eriksson vitamins, 0.5 mg/l thiamine HCl, 30 gm/l sucrose, 2.88 gm/l L-proline, 1 mg/l
20 2,4-dichlorophenoxyacetic acid, 2 gm/l Gelrite, and 8.5 mg/l AgNO₃. Chu *et al.*, Sci. Sin. 18:659 (1975); Eriksson, Physiol. Plant 18:976 (1965). The medium is sterilized by autoclaving at 121°C for 15 minutes and dispensed into 100 X 25 mm Petri dishes. AgNO₃ is filter-sterilized and added to the medium after autoclaving. The tissues are cultured in complete darkness at 28°C. After about 3 to 7 days, most usually about 4
25 days, the scutellum of the embryo swells to about double its original size and the protuberances at the coleorhizal surface of the scutellum indicate the inception of embryogenic tissue. Up to 100% of the embryos display this response, but most commonly, the embryogenic response frequency is about 80%.

When the embryogenic response is observed, the embryos are transferred to a
30 medium comprised of induction medium modified to contain 120 gm/l sucrose. The embryos are oriented with the coleorhizal pole, the embryogenically responsive tissue, upwards from the culture medium. Ten embryos per Petri dish are located in the center of a Petri dish in an area about 2 cm in diameter. The embryos are

maintained on this medium for 3-16 hour, preferably 4 hours, in complete darkness at 28°C just prior to bombardment with particles associated with plasmid DNAs containing the selectable and unselectable marker genes.

To effect particle bombardment of embryos, the particle-DNA agglomerates are accelerated using a DuPont PDS-1000 particle acceleration device. The particle-DNA agglomeration is briefly sonicated and 10 ml are deposited on macrocarriers and the ethanol is allowed to evaporate. The macrocarrier is accelerated onto a stainless-steel stopping screen by the rupture of a polymer diaphragm (rupture disk). Rupture is effected by pressurized helium. The velocity of particle-DNA acceleration is determined based on the rupture disk breaking pressure. Rupture disk pressures of 200 to 1800 psi are used, with 650 to 1100 psi being preferred, and about 900 psi being most highly preferred. Multiple disks are used to effect a range of rupture pressures.

The shelf containing the plate with embryos is placed 5.1 cm below the bottom of the macrocarrier platform (shelf #3). To effect particle bombardment of cultured immature embryos, a rupture disk and a macrocarrier with dried particle-DNA agglomerates are installed in the device. The He pressure delivered to the device is adjusted to 200 psi above the rupture disk breaking pressure. A Petri dish with the target embryos is placed into the vacuum chamber and located in the projected path of accelerated particles. A vacuum is created in the chamber, preferably about 28 in Hg. After operation of the device, the vacuum is released and the Petri dish is removed.

Bombarded embryos remain on the osmotically-adjusted medium during bombardment, and 1 to 4 days subsequently. The embryos are transferred to selection medium comprised of N6 basal salts, Eriksson vitamins, 0.5 mg/l thiamine HCl, 30 gm/l sucrose, 1 mg/l 2,4-dichlorophenoxyacetic acid, 2 gm/l Gelrite, 0.85 mg/l Ag NO₃ and 3 mg/l bialaphos (Herbiace, Meiji). Bialaphos is added filter-sterilized. The embryos are subcultured to fresh selection medium at 10 to 14 day intervals. After about 7 weeks, embryogenic tissue, putatively transformed for both selectable and unselected marker genes, proliferates from about 7% of the bombarded embryos. Putative transgenic tissue is rescued, and that tissue derived from individual embryos is considered to be an event and is propagated independently on

selection medium. Two cycles of clonal propagation are achieved by visual selection for the smallest contiguous fragments of organized embryogenic tissue.

A sample of tissue from each event is processed to recover DNA. The DNA is restricted with a restriction endonuclease and probed with primer sequences designed to amplify DNA sequences overlapping the cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes and non- cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme portion of the plasmid. Embryogenic tissue with amplifiable sequence is advanced to plant regeneration.

For regeneration of transgenic plants, embryogenic tissue is subcultured to a medium comprising MS salts and vitamins (Murashige & Skoog, Physiol. Plant 15: 473 (1962)), 100 mg/l myo-inositol, 60 gm/l sucrose, 3 gm/l Gelrite, 0.5 mg/l zeatin, 1 mg/l indole-3-acetic acid, 26.4 ng/l cis-trans-abscissic acid, and 3 mg/l bialaphos in 100 X 25 mm Petri dishes, and is incubated in darkness at 28°C until the development of well-formed, matured somatic embryos can be seen. This requires about 14 days. Well-formed somatic embryos are opaque and cream-colored, and are comprised of an identifiable scutellum and coleoptile. The embryos are individually subcultured to a germination medium comprising MS salts and vitamins, 100 mg/l myo-inositol, 40 gm/l sucrose and 1.5 gm/l Gelrite in 100 X 25 mm Petri dishes and incubated under a 16 hour light:8 hour dark photoperiod and 40 $\mu\text{mol m}^{-2}\text{sec}^{-1}$ from cool-white fluorescent tubes. After about 7 days, the somatic embryos have germinated and produced a well-defined shoot and root. The individual plants are subcultured to germination medium in 125 X 25 mm glass tubes to allow further plant development. The plants are maintained under a 16 hour light:8 hour dark photoperiod and 40 $\mu\text{mol m}^{-2}\text{sec}^{-1}$ from cool-white fluorescent tubes. After about 7 days, the plants are well-established and are transplanted to horticultural soil, hardened off, and potted into commercial greenhouse soil mixture and grown to sexual maturity in a greenhouse. An elite inbred line is used as a male to pollinate regenerated transgenic plants.

Agrobacterium-mediated:

When Agrobacterium-mediated transformation is used, the method of Zhao is employed as in PCT patent publication WO98/32326, the contents of which are hereby incorporated by reference. Briefly, immature embryos are isolated from maize and the embryos contacted with a suspension of Agrobacterium (step 1: the

infection step). In this step the immature embryos are preferably immersed in an Agrobacterium suspension for the initiation of inoculation. The embryos are co-cultured for a time with the Agrobacterium (step 2: the co-cultivation step). Preferably the immature embryos are cultured on solid medium following the infection step. Following this co-cultivation period an optional "resting" step is contemplated. In this resting step, the embryos are incubated in the presence of at least one antibiotic known to inhibit the growth of Agrobacterium without the addition of a selective agent for plant transformants (step 3: resting step). Preferably the immature embryos are cultured on solid medium with antibiotic, but without a selecting agent, for elimination of Agrobacterium and for a resting phase for the infected cells. Next, inoculated embryos are cultured on medium containing a selective agent and growing transformed callus is recovered (step 4: the selection step). Preferably, the immature embryos are cultured on solid medium with a selective agent resulting in the selective growth of transformed cells. The callus is then regenerated into plants (step 5: the regeneration step) and preferably calli grown on selective medium are cultured on solid medium to regenerate the plants.

Example 3: Identification of High Cytokinin Transgenic Corn Lines

The resulting transformants are screened for elevated levels of cytokinin using a combination of direct measurements and in vivo correlates.

Vivipary Experiments (glb1::ipt constructs):

Because it is appreciated that seed dormancy is controlled by the ratio of ABA:cytokinin, an elevated cytokinin level in the seed could induce a viviparous phenotype.

Glb1::ipt transformants were initiated using GS3 embryos and either Agrobacterium- (inventive polynucleotides 11551 and 11552) or biolistic-(inventive polynucleotides 11466 and 11467) mediated transformation. Plantlets were regenerated 2-3 months later and these plantlets (T0's) were transferred to the greenhouse after an additional 2-3 months. At anthesis, T0's were crossed with HG11 and vivipary was detected in the developing T1 seed approximately 30 days later. Developing T1 seed that exhibited the viviparous phenotype was rescued by replanting without seed drying. Viable plants were analyzed by PCR and leaf-

painting to determine if the ipt gene and the selectable marker (PAT gene) were present. T1 plants flowered and ears were selfed to create T2 seed. Those plants carrying the ipt gene (PCR- and leaf paint-positive) produced seed that were segregating 3:1 for the gene, whereas the plants that were PCR- and leaf paint-negative did not segregate.

Cytokinin determinations:

At 19 and 23 days after pollination (DAP), ten seeds were harvested from each of four replications per event (11551 and 11552). Seeds were then separated into embryo and endosperm and frozen in liquid nitrogen. At each sampling date, embryo tissue from the four replications was pooled and cytokinin levels were determined. Endosperm tissue was processed in a similar manner. The results are presented in Figure 1.

glb1::ipt Seed Propagation:

In order to propagate the viviparous seed, half of the remaining plants within each event were harvested at 25 DAP. Ears were placed in dryer boxes and ambient air (22 to 25 C) was blown across them for three days to slowly dry the seed. Dryer boxes containing the transgenic ears were then transferred to a growth chamber and seeds were dried to ~12% moisture by blowing 35C air across them for 3 to 5 days. Individual ears were then shelled and the seeds stored at 10C and 50%RH.

Phenotype determination:

To determine the proportion of seed exhibiting vivipary, ears from the remaining half of the plants were harvested at approximately 45 DAP and seed scored for degree of vivipary. The four classes of vivipary were defined as:

Class 1: No apparent swelling of coleoptile.

Class 2: Visible swelling of coleoptile, but no elongation.

Class 3: Visible swelling of coleoptile with elongation past the scutellum, but no rupture of pericarp.

Class 4: Visible swelling of coleoptile with elongation past the scutellum and rupture of pericarp.

The results are shown below in Table 1.

TABLE 1

Event	SID #	PCR Result	Leaf Print Result	T2 Phenotype Vivipary Result	Vivipary Characterization at 45 DAP				Total Seed #
					Class 1	Class 2	Class 3	Class 4	
11551	751412	+	+	+	4	4	7	4	19
	751415	+	+	+	0	169	34	2	205
	751416	+	+	+	99	28	18	59	204
	751417	+	+	+	167	55	39	18	279
	751420	+	+	+	2	193	47	0	242
	751422	+	+	+	0	141	93	11	245
Sum					272	590	238	94	1194
11551	751425	+	+	+	50	57	85	4	196
	751426	+	+	+	0	75	64	12	151
	751429	+	+	+	65	40	19	4	129
	751432	+	+	+	41	15	14	4	75
	Sum				157	108	102	24	551
11551	751433	-	-	-					
	751434	-	-	-	438	0	0	0	438
	751435	-	-	-	405	0	0	0	405
	751436	-	-	-	375	0	0	0	375
	Sum				406	0	0	0	406
11551	751437	+	+	+	14	50	78	19	161
	751438	-	+	+	52	37	128	10	227
	751439	+	+	+	128	92	101	9	330
	751443	+	+	+	70	84	89	4	247
	Sum				264	263	396	42	965
11551	751441	-	-	-	375	0	0	0	375
	751442	+	-	-					
	751444	-	-	-	343	0	0	0	343
	Sum				359	0	0	0	359
11551	751445			+	158	76	38	9	281
	751448	-	+	+	4	126	79	3	212
	751450	+	+	+	101	83	44	14	242
	751451	+	+	+	101	33	48	1	183
	Sum				364	318	209	27	918
11552	752902		+	+	16	53	62	4	135
	752908	+	+	+	35	74	24	4	137
	752910	+	+	+	9	132	14	0	155
	752911	+	+	+	2	148	39	3	192
	752912	+	+	+	0	40	27	2	69
	752913	+	+	+	49	36	36	8	129
	752914	+	+	+	75	47	12	21	155
	752919		+	+	25	72	80	16	193
	Sum				211	602	294	58	1165
11551	752924	+	+	+	109	57	98	16	280
	752930	+	+	+	6	27	22	10	65
	752936	+	+	+	53	60	47	3	163
	752937	+	+	+	53	36	70	10	169
	752939	+	+	+	58	48	68	6	180
	752940	+	+		0	1	0	0	
Sum					279	229	305	45	857

The results of the phenotypic evaluation demonstrated that the presence of the ipt gene resulted in a greater occurrence of vivipary (Classes 2 through 4), relative to the plants without the gene.

Increased Seed Dry Unit Mass (gz:ipt constructs):

Because kernel mass is a function of the number of endosperm cells and amyloplasts, and cytokinins have been implicated in increasing endosperm cell number and in the differentiation of amyloplasts from proplastids, seeds exhibiting an increased level of cytokinin should yield a corresponding increase in seed dry unit mass.

Gz::ipt transformants were initiated using GS3 embryos and Agrobacterium-mediated transformation (inventive polynucleotide 11550). Plantlets were regenerated in 2-3 months in 1997 and these plantlets (T0's) were transferred to the greenhouse after an additional 2-3 months. At anthesis, T0's were crossed with HG11 and at maturity the ears were harvested, shelled and the seed used for additional seed propagation (both backcrossing to HG11 and self-pollinating). T2 seed (both BC2 generation and selfs) was then planted. The T2 plants were analyzed by using PCR and leaf painting to determine if the ipt gene and the selectable marker (PAT gene) were present, respectively. Subsets of these plants were self-pollinated for cytokinin determinations, or allowed to open pollinate for phenotype determinations (yield and yield components).

Cytokinin Determinations:

Samples can be collected and analyzed as follows. At 10, 16 and 22 DAP, 50 to 100 seeds can be collected from two replications per event (each replication was composed of two subsamples) and the pedicel removed. For the 10 DAP samples, the remaining seed tissue can be placed directly into liquid nitrogen (tissue defined as "seed," composed primarily of pericarp, aleurone, endosperm and nucellus). In contrast, at 16 and 22 DAP, the embryo can be first dissected from the remaining seed tissue (tissue defined as "seed minus embryo," and composed primarily of pericarp, aleurone and endosperm) and then both tissues placed directly into liquid nitrogen.

Phenotype Determination:

To determine the effect of the gz::ipt construct on seed mass, individual plants are hand harvested at physiological maturity (visible black layer), the seed shelled and oven dried to a constant mass (104 C, minimum of 3 days). Yield (g plant) and the

components of yield (ears per plant, seeds per ear and wt per seed) are determined on primary and secondary ears.

Increased Frequency Of Seed Set And Increased Number Of Seeds

5

(ltp2:ipt constructs):

Because yield is a combination of both frequency of seed set and number of seeds per ear, seeds exhibiting an increased level of cytokinin in the early stages of seed set and formation should have ears with a corresponding increase in seed set and numbers.

10

Ltp2::ipt transformants were initiated using GS3 embryos and Agrobacterium-mediated transformation (12425). Plantlets were regenerated in 2-3 months in 1998 and these plantlets (T0's) were transferred to the greenhouse after an additional 2-3 months. At anthesis, T0's were crossed with HG11 and at maturity the ears were harvested, shelled and the seed used for additional seed propagation (both backcrossing to HG11 and self-pollinating). The number of seeds per T0 event, and the number of events which set seed were compared to a number of other transgenic events with promoter:gene combinations other than ltp2:ipt. These are shown in Table 2.

15

20

Table 2. Seed set average of T0 events of ltp2:ipt gene compared to other genes in T0 plants grown under identical green house conditions in 1998 in Johnston, IA.

Inventive polynucleotide	gene description	number T0's	%T0 w/seed	average # seeds
12425	ltp2:ipt	35	<u>82.9</u>	<u>198</u>
12384	lignin	92	22.8	145
12417	carbohydrate	40	55.0	156
12427	maturity	35	45.7	69
12428	lignin	29	75.9	174
12723	lignin	35	62.9	184
12724	lignin	35	45.7	161

Compared to % seed set and average # seeds per T0 plant, ltp2:ipt, had both the highest % of T0 plants which set seed and the highest numerical average # of seeds compared to six other transgenic combinations in T0 plants grown at the same time and under the same greenhouse conditions. These results indicate that expression of cytokinin in the aleurone layer of early seed development may increase yield by increasing both the percentage of plants that set seed, and the number of seeds set per ear.

Subsequent generations will be grown at different field locations to determine their seed set and seed number characteristics and seed yield compared to non-transgenic controls of the same genetic background. Cytokinin levels will also be measured on transgenic and non-transgenic kernels of similar genetic background.

Cytokinin determinations:

Samples can be collected and analyzed as follows. At 2, 6 and 22 DAP, 50 to 100 seeds can be collected from two replications per event (each replication composed of two subsamples) and the pedicel removed. For the 2, 6, and 22 DAP samples, the remaining seed tissue can be placed directly into liquid nitrogen (tissue defined as "seed," composed primarily of pericarp, aleurone, endosperm and nucellus).

EXAMPLE NO. 4 – Isolation of ipt and isolation of ckx1-2

Briefly, PCR primers preferably containing convenient restriction endonuclease sites are constructed. Two useful primers are shown below:

SEQ ID NO: 38 (Upper primer with Bam HI site)

5'caucaucaucau**ggatcc**accaatggatctacgtctaattttcggccaac 3'

SEQ ID NO: 39 (Lower primer with HpaI site)

5'cuacuacuacuag**gttaact**cacattcgaaatggtggtccttc 3'

The introduced restriction sites are bolded. The portion of the primer that binds to the template extends from nucleotides 22 and 19 to the 3' terminus, respectively. A BamHI site "ggatcc"(bolded) and a Kozak consensus sequence were introduced before the start codon and a HpaI site "gttaac" (also bolded) was introduced after the stop. Following is a schematic showing how the primers attach to the published sequence.

BamHI

5' caucaucauca**ggatcc**accaatggatctacgtctaattttcgggtccaac

aatggatctacgtctaattttcgggtccaacttgcacaggaaaga

10 catcgactgcgatagctcttgcccagcagactggcctccagtcctctcgctcgatcgcggtccaatg
ctgtcctcaactatcaaccggaagcgggcgaccaacagtgaagaactgaaaggaacgactcgtctg
taccttgatgatcgccctttggtaaagggtatcattacagccaagcaagctcatgaacgggtcattg
cggaggtgcacaatcacgaggccaaaggcgggcttattcttgagggaggatctatctcggttgctcag
gtgcatggcgcaaagtcgttattggaacgcggattttcggtggcatattattcgcaacgagttagca
15 gacgaggagagcttcatgagcgtggccaagaccagagttaagcagatgttacgccccctctgcaggtc
tttctattatccaagagttggttcaactttggagggagcctcggctgaggcccatactggaagggat
cgatggatatcgatatgccttgctatttgctaccagaaccagatcacgcccgatatgctattgcag
ctcgacgcagatatggagaataaattgattcacggtatcgctcaggagtttctaattccatgcgcgtc
gacaggaacagaaattccctttggtgggcgcgacagctgtcgaagcgtttgaaggaccaccatttcg
20 aatgtga

3' cctgggtggtaaagcttacact

cattgaucaucaucauc

HpaI

25 The *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* strain carrying the tumor-inducing plasmid pTi Bo542 was obtained (See Guyon, P., et al., *Agropine in null-type crown gall tumors: Evidence for generality of the opine concept*, Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences (U.S.) 77(5): 2693-97 (1980); Chilton, W.S., et al. *Absolute stereochemistry of leucinopine, a crown gall opine*, Phytochemistry (Oxford) 24(2):
30 221-24 (1985); Strabala, T.J., et al., *Isolation and characterization of an ipt gene from the Ti plasmid Bo542*, Molecular & General Genetics 216: 388-94 (1989)) and live bacteria were used for the PCR template. Standard PCR conditions were used. An example of such conditions follows: Volume per reaction of 100 μ L, with 0.5 μ L of 10 ng/ μ L target plasmid, 0.05 Unit/ μ L Taq Polymerase, 0.5 μ M each of
35 primers, 0.8 mM dNTP's 1X Buffer in a thin walled tube. Mix reagents, keep on ice.

Add target plasmid to tube and then add the 100 μ L of reaction mix to each tube. Pre-incubate in a thermocycler at 95 °C for 3 minutes. Then cycle five times at 95 °C for 35 seconds, 55 °C for 1 minute, and 72 °C for 1 minute. Follow with 30 cycles at 95 °C for 35 seconds, 65 °C for 1 minute, and 72 °C for 1 minute.

5 Finalize reaction by dwelling for 10 minutes at 72 °C and allowing to soak at 6 °C. PCR product was then cloned into DH5 α cells using a kit made by Life Technologies according to manufacturer's instructions. DNA was extracted from putative transformants, cut with BamHI and HpaI, and run on gel to confirm transformation. This insert was then gel purified and transformed into a convenient
10 expression vector, such as 7921 vector DNA containing a Ubi promoter and pinII terminator.

A preferred DNA sequence is provided in Molecular and General Genetics 216:388-394 (1989). It contains an open reading frame encoding a protein of 239 amino acid residues, with a deduced molecular weight of about 26.3kDa (Calculated as the
15 number of amino acid residues X 110).

Isolation of maize cytokinin oxidase gene, cytox 1-2

Another preferred DNA sequence is set out below as SEQ. I.D. NO: 1. It contains an open reading frame encoding a protein of about 535 amino acid residues, SEQ ID
20 NO.:2, with a deduced molecular weight of about 58.9kDa (Calculated as the number of amino acid residues X 110). A copy of cytokinin oxidase can be prepared synthetically employing DNA synthesis protocols well known to those skilled in the art of gene synthesis. Alternatively, a copy of the gene may be isolated directly from a cytokinin oxidase harboring organism by PCR cloning. A maize cytokinin oxidase gene (ckx1) was
25 cloned by Roy Morris of the University of Missouri and the sequence deposited in Genbank. (Morris et al., 1999. Isolation of a gene encoding a glycosylated cytokinin oxidase from maize. Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun. 255(2):328-333. See also Houba-Herin et al., 1999. Cytokinin oxidase from Zea mays: purification, cDNA cloning and expression in moss protoplasts. Plant J. (6):615-626.) PCR primers
30 preferably containing convenient restriction endonuclease sites are constructed: Two useful primers are shown below:

5' CATGCCATGGCGGTGGTTTATTACCTGCT 3' (with NcoI site at 5' end)

5' CGGGATCCTCATCATCAGTTGAAGATGTCCT 3' (with BamHI site at 3' end)

These primers were designed against the sequence of *ckx1* and reverse transcriptase PCR (RT-PCR) was utilized to isolate cytokinin oxidase genes from several different tissues of developing maize kernels. DNA fragments were amplified from the following tissues: 10 DAP, 13 DAP, 18 DAP, and 20 DAP endosperms; as well as 10 DAP, 18 DAP, and 20 DAP embryos, where DAP is days after pollination. Fragments from all tissues migrated to 1.6 Kb in the gel, which is equal to that of the published sequence. We selected one of the fragments (from 18 DAP embryos) and sequenced the DNA. This fragment is referred to herein as *Cytox1-2* and its full-length sequence is set out below in SEQ ID NO.: 1. At the amino acid level, there is a 98% homology between the *ckx1* gene and *cytox1-2*, therefore, one of skill in the art would recognize that *cytox1-2* is a cytokinin oxidase gene from maize.

Example 5. Expression of transgenes in monocots

A plasmid vector is constructed comprising the *Zag2.1* promoter (SEQ ID NO: 3) or *Zap* promoter (SEQ ID NO: 5, also known as *ZmMADS*) or *tb1* promoter (SEQ ID NO: 17) operably linked to an isolated polynucleotide encoding *ipt* (SEQ ID NO: 1). This construct can then be introduced into maize cells by the following procedure.

Immature maize embryos are dissected from developing caryopses derived from crosses of maize lines. The embryos are isolated 10 to 11 days after pollination when they are 1.0 to 1.5 mm long. The embryos are then placed with the axis-side facing down and in contact with agarose-solidified N6 medium (Chu *et al.* (1975) *Sci. Sin. Peking* 18:659-668). The embryos are kept in the dark at 27°C. Friable embryogenic callus, consisting of undifferentiated masses of cells with somatic proembryoids and embryoids borne on suspensor structures, proliferates from the scutellum of these immature embryos. The embryogenic callus isolated from the primary explant can be cultured on N6 medium and sub-cultured on this medium every 2 to 3 weeks.

The plasmid p35S/Ac (Hoechst Ag, Frankfurt, Germany) or equivalent may be used in transformation experiments in order to provide for a selectable marker. This plasmid contains the *Pat* gene (see European Patent Publication 0 242 236) which encodes phosphinothricin acetyl transferase (PAT). The enzyme PAT
5 confers resistance to herbicidal glutamine synthetase inhibitors such as phosphinothricin. The *pat* gene in p35S/Ac is under the control of the 35S promoter from Cauliflower Mosaic Virus (Odell et al. (1985) *Nature* 313:810-812) and comprises the 3' region of the nopaline synthase gene from the T-DNA of the Ti plasmid of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*.

10 The particle bombardment method (Klein et al. (1987) *Nature* 327:70-73) may be used to transfer genes to the callus culture cells. According to this method, gold particles (1 μ m in diameter) are coated with DNA using the following technique. Ten μ g of plasmid DNAs are added to 50 μ L of a suspension of gold particles (60 mg per mL). Calcium chloride (50 μ L of a 2.5 M solution) and spermidine free
15 base (20 μ L of a 1.0 M solution) are added to the particles. The suspension is vortexed during the addition of these solutions. After 10 minutes, the tubes are briefly centrifuged (5 sec at 15,000 rpm) and the supernatant removed. The particles are resuspended in 200 μ L of absolute ethanol, centrifuged again and the supernatant removed. The ethanol rinse is performed again and the particles
20 resuspended in a final volume of 30 μ L of ethanol. An aliquot (5 μ L) of the DNA-coated gold particles can be placed in the center of a Kapton flying disc (Bio-Rad Labs). The particles are then accelerated into the corn tissue with a Biolistic PDS-1000/He (Bio-Rad Instruments, Hercules CA), using a helium pressure of 1000 psi, a gap distance of 0.5 cm and a flying distance of 1.0 cm.

25 For bombardment, the embryogenic tissue is placed on filter paper over agarose-solidified N6 medium. The tissue is arranged as a thin lawn and covers a circular area of about 5 cm in diameter. The petri dish containing the tissue can be placed in the chamber of the PDS-1000/He approximately 8 cm from the stopping screen. The air in the chamber is then evacuated to a vacuum of 28 inches of Hg.
30 The macrocarrier is accelerated with a helium shock wave using a rupture membrane that bursts when the He pressure in the shock tube reaches 1000 psi.

Seven days after bombardment the tissue can be transferred to N6 medium that contains gluphosinate (2 mg per liter) and lacks casein or proline. The tissue

continues to grow slowly on this medium. After an additional 2 weeks the tissue can be transferred to fresh N6 medium containing gluphosinate. After 6 weeks, areas of about 1 cm in diameter of actively growing callus can be identified on some of the plates containing the glufosinate-supplemented medium. These calli may continue to grow when sub-cultured on the selective medium.

Plants can be regenerated from the transgenic callus by first transferring clusters of tissue to N6 medium supplemented with 0.2 mg per liter of 2,4-D. After two weeks the tissue can be transferred to regeneration medium (Fromm *et al.* (1990) *Bio/Technology* 8:833-839).

Example 6. Expression of transgenes in dicots

Soybean embryos are bombarded with a plasmid comprising the Zag2.1 promoter operably linked to a heterologous nucleotide sequence encoding *ipt*, as follows. To induce somatic embryos, cotyledons of 3-5 mm in length are dissected from surface-sterilized, immature seeds of the soybean cultivar A2872, then cultured in the light or dark at 26°C on an appropriate agar medium for six to ten weeks. Somatic embryos producing secondary embryos are then excised and placed into a suitable liquid medium. After repeated selection for clusters of somatic embryos that multiply as early, globular-staged embryos, the suspensions are maintained as described below.

Soybean embryogenic suspension cultures can be maintained in 35 ml liquid media on a rotary shaker, 150 rpm, at 26°C with fluorescent lights on a 16:8 hour day/night schedule. Cultures are sub-cultured every two weeks by inoculating approximately 35 mg of tissue into 35 ml of liquid medium.

Soybean embryogenic suspension cultures may then be transformed by the method of particle gun bombardment (Klein *et al.* (1987) *Nature* (London) 327:70-73, U.S. Patent No. 4,945,050). A DuPont Biolistic PDS1000/HE instrument (helium retrofit) can be used for these transformations.

A selectable marker gene that can be used to facilitate soybean transformation is a transgene composed of the 35S promoter from Cauliflower Mosaic Virus (Odell *et al.* (1985) *Nature* 313:810-812), the hygromycin phosphotransferase gene from plasmid pJR225 (from *E. coli*; Gritz *et al.* (1983) *Gene* 25:179-188), and the 3' region of the nopaline synthase gene from the T-DNA

of the Ti plasmid of *Agrobacterium tumefaciens*. The expression cassette of interest, comprising the Zag2.1 promoter and a heterologous polynucleotide encoding *ipt*, can be isolated as a restriction fragment. This fragment can then be inserted into a unique restriction site of the vector carrying the marker gene.

5 To 50 μ l of a 60 mg/ml 1 μ m gold particle suspension is added (in order): 5 μ l DNA (1 μ g/ μ l), 20 μ l spermidine (0.1 M), and 50 μ l CaCl₂ (2.5 M). The particle preparation is then agitated for three minutes, spun in a microfuge for 10 seconds and the supernatant removed. The DNA-coated particles are then washed once in 400 μ l 70% ethanol and resuspended in 40 μ l of anhydrous ethanol. The
10 DNA/particle suspension can be sonicated three times for one second each. Five microliters of the DNA-coated gold particles are then loaded on each macro carrier disk.

Approximately 300-400 mg of a two-week-old suspension culture is placed in an empty 60x15 mm petri dish and the residual liquid removed from the tissue with
15 a pipette. For each transformation experiment, approximately 5-10 plates of tissue are normally bombarded. Membrane rupture pressure is set at 1100 psi, and the chamber is evacuated to a vacuum of 28 inches mercury. The tissue is placed approximately 3.5 inches away from the retaining screen and bombarded three times. Following bombardment, the tissue can be divided in half and placed back
20 into liquid and cultured as described above.

Five to seven days post bombardment, the liquid media may be exchanged with fresh media, and eleven to twelve days post-bombardment with fresh media containing 50 mg/ml hygromycin. This selective media can be refreshed weekly. Seven to eight weeks post-bombardment, green, transformed tissue may be
25 observed growing from untransformed, necrotic embryogenic clusters. Isolated green tissue is removed and inoculated into individual flasks to generate new, clonally propagated, transformed embryogenic suspension cultures. Each new line may be treated as an independent transformation event. These suspensions can then be subcultured and maintained as clusters of immature embryos or
30 regenerated into whole plants by maturation and germination of individual somatic embryos.

Example 7. Analysis of ear growth rate of T1 (D2F1 hemizygous) plants under non-stress conditions.

Transformation of maize with the zag2.1::ipt construct was performed as described in Example 5. Regenerated plants were pollinated with one of the parent genotypes to create D2F1 seed (D2 referring to two doses of a parent; also known as T1 seed). Of 17 original transformants, nine were selected for advancement based on favorable genetic complexity (i.e., single- to low-copy number as determined by Southern blot analysis), intactness of the plant transcriptional unit (as determined by Southern blot analysis), and adequate seed numbers.

The D2F1 seed was planted in a replicated, well-watered field trial in Johnston, Iowa. Dry mass of unpollinated ears was measured at initial silk emergence and seven days later. Ear growth rate (EGR) was calculated as the difference in dry mass divided by the number of days. As shown in Figure 2, four of the nine events tested showed an increase in ear growth rate, relative to transgene-negative sibs planted as controls. Presence of the *ipt* transcript in developing ears representing all nine events was confirmed via RT-PCR.

However, space constraints in the field prohibited direct comparisons of transgene-positive and transgene-negative plants of the same event and same genotype. Instead, control plants in this example were grown from a bulked sample of segregating T1 seed. Control plots were thinned to standard density; also, transgene-positive plants, identified via leaf painting with herbicide, were rogued. As a result of the bulking across events and genotypes, and the variation in field conditions for transgenic vs. control plants, the differences in EGR between transgenic and control plants were muted and the results were inconclusive. Therefore, all nine events were carried forward for yield analysis the following year.

Ear growth rate differences are expected for the transgenic events and can be properly evaluated with direct comparisons in which genetic background and field growing conditions are held constant.

Example 8. Analysis of yield of T2 (D3F1 hemizygous) plants under non-stress conditions.

T2 seed representing the nine selected events (derived from pollination of T1 plants with a recurrent parent) was planted in an unreplicated, well-watered field trial in Johnston, Iowa. Presence of the *ipt* transcript in developing ears was confirmed via Northern blot analysis. Transgene-negative sibs of each event were planted as controls and a pair-wise analysis of each event was conducted (a difference analysis) as well as an event average analysis. All subject plants were detasseled and pollinated by a mixed non-transgenic male parent.

Yield was determined by collecting primary ears. Grain was bulked by event and by the presence or absence of the transgene; grain was then oven-dried and measured for total dry mass. Results are shown in Figure 3. Grain yield of seven of the nine events was greater than that of controls. Kernel number, ear length, and kernel mass were also measured; results for transgenics exceeded those for non-transgenic sibs in five out of nine events for ear length; and in five out of nine events for both kernel number and dry matter per kernel.

Example 9. Analysis of D4F3 homozygous plants for yield and plant height.

Next-generation progeny of the nine selected events were evaluated in a replicated, well-watered field trial in Johnston, Iowa, in 2002. Transgene-negative sibs were planted as controls. All subject plants were detasseled; a mix of non-transgenic plants served as the pollen source.

Plant heights were measured at V10 and V12. (For growth stages, see How a Corn Plant Develops, Iowa State University of Science and Technology Cooperative Extension Service Special Report No. 48, Reprinted June 1993.) Five of the nine events showed a statistically significant increase in plant height, as shown in Figure 4.

Yield was determined by collecting all grain-bearing ears. Grain was bulked as appropriate, oven-dried, and measured for total dry mass. As shown in Figure 5, three of the nine events showed a statistically significant increase in yield, including two of the events also showing increased plant height. Ear number, kernel number, and kernel mass were also measured, as shown in Figure 6.

Example 10. Analysis of yield, plant height, leaf greenness, biomass, and transgene expression of D4F3 plants under drought stress.

Homozygous progeny of the nine events were evaluated under drought conditions in a replicated field trial at Woodland, California, in 2002. Supplemental
5 irrigation was withheld to target a stress during anthesis sufficient to decrease yield 40% to 50%. To do this, water was withheld beginning at 920 GDUs (growing degree units) post planting and resumed at 1860 GDUs. All subject plants were detasseled and pollinated by a mixed non-transgenic male parent. Presence of the *ipt* transcript was determined by Northern blot analysis of developing stem, leaf,
10 and tassel.

Leaf greenness was measured approximately one week prior to flowering with a Minolta SPAD chlorophyll meter. Plant height was measured at the same time. Five of the nine events showed a statistically significant increase in plant height, as shown in Figure 7. Four of these five, and one additional event, showed
15 increased leaf greenness, as shown in Figure 8.

Yield was determined by collecting all grain-bearing ears. Grain was bulked as appropriate, oven-dried, and measured for total dry mass. Kernel number, ear number, and kernel mass were also measured. Three of the nine events gave improved yield results, as shown in Figure 9; all three of these events had also
20 displayed increased plant height and leaf greenness. The increase in plant biomass for one of these events is shown in Figure 10. In addition, in all events tested, the transgene positive plants showed an increase in steady-state levels of *ipt* transcripts in various vegetative and reproductive tissues relative to that in transgene negative plants.

Example 11. Analysis of transgene effect on yield of in non-stress conditions

Several constructs were tested for their impact upon yield in a preliminary screen at one location with supplemental irrigation as required. All constructs were evaluated as multiple events, dose 2 elite parent, and tested for *per se* yield with two reps per
30 event. Only transgene-positive plants were harvested and then all events were compared against each other for their yield advantage. The results are shown in Table 2, where the different constructs are ranked by yield, highest at the top and lowest yielding at the bottom. The second column records the raw yield, whereas

the third column records the difference between that entry and the mean of all of the constructs.

Table 2

5

PHP	Bu/acr	Construct minus mean of other constructs bu/acr	S.E.	P value
PHP19698	138.0	13.05	5.81	0.0248
PHP19020	137.4	12.54	5.54	0.0236
PHP19874	135.8	10.87	5.06	0.0318
PHP15418	132.0	9.00	1.85	<.0001
PHP16036	131.2	6.23	4.86	0.2006
PHP19304	129.4	4.42	4.17	0.2895
PHP19369	128.6	3.57	4.17	0.3925
PHP19512	126.4	1.30	4.17	0.7543
PHP19513	126.0	0.85	4.22	0.8399
PHP19815	124.3	-0.89	4.35	0.8375
PHP19380	124.1	-1.07	4.17	0.7977
PHP16889	124.0	-1.18	7.79	0.8794
PHP17897	123.3	-1.87	5.67	0.7416
PHP16037	122.9	-2.34	4.97	0.6378
PHP19699	122.7	-2.58	4.32	0.5497
PHP18070	122.1	-3.11	4.97	0.5315
PHP16176	121.7	-3.52	5.22	0.5011
PHP16178	121.5	-3.74	6.08	0.5385
PHP16172	120.8	-4.45	5.58	0.4258
PHP19523	120.5	-4.82	4.20	0.2478
PHP19814	120.3	-5.04	4.37	.02504
PHP19368	118.4	-6.92	4.17	0.0968
PHP19514	118.1	-7.31	4.20	0.0812
PHP19822	117.4	-8.23	4.91	0.0936
PHP18015	114.5	-10.92	4.99	0.0288
PHP19370	114.0	-11.56	4.20	0.0058
PHP19303	108.9	-16.90	4.17	<.0001

It can be seen that four constructs at the top of the table were significantly higher yielding than any of the other constructs tested. Similarly, three constructs exhibited a significantly lower yield than any of the other constructs in this test. The remainder was not sufficiently distinguished from each other and it can be assumed that their transgene does not create an impact obviously different from just the background genotype. In this test, there were four IPT constructs that were driven in expression by either Zag2.1 or Zap and this group represent the four highest yielding constructs in this test: PHP19698 Zap::IPT, PHP19020 Zag::IPT with

Ubi:BAR , PHP19874 Zag::IPT with 35s BAR (head-to-head) , and PHP15418 the original Zag::IPT construct with 35s BAR (head-to-tail). While the rest of these constructs were tested with 10 events per construct, in fact the re-make of PHP15418 contained over 90 events. These results clearly show the impact of
5 coupling the IPT gene with a promoter/regulatory sequence with expression focused around female meristems.

Example 12. Analysis of zag2:ipt expression in soybean

Soybean embryogenic suspension cultures were transformed by the method
10 of particle gun bombardment using procedures known in the art (Klein et al. (1987) Nature (London) 327:70-73; U. S. Patent No. 4,945,050; Hazel, et al. (1998) Plant Cell. Rep. 17:765-772; Samoylov, et al. (1998) In Vitro Cell Dev. Biol.-Plant 34:8-13).

In particle gun bombardment procedures it is possible to use purified 1) entire
15 plasmid DNA or, 2) DNA fragments containing only the recombinant DNA expression cassette(s) of interest. In this example, the recombinant DNA fragments were isolated from the entire plasmid before being used for bombardment. For every eight bombardments of soybean tissue, 30 μ l of solution were prepared with 3 mg of 0.6 μ m gold particles and up to 100 picograms (pg) of DNA fragment per
20 base pair of DNA fragment.

The soybean transformation experiments were carried out using two recombinant DNA fragments. The recombinant DNA fragment used to express the IPT gene was on a separate recombinant DNA fragment from the selectable marker gene providing resistance to sulfonylurea herbicides. Both recombinant DNA
25 fragments were co-precipitated onto gold particles.

Stock tissue for these transformation experiments was obtained by initiation from soybean immature seeds. Secondary embryos were excised from explants after 6 to 8 weeks on culture initiation medium. The initiation medium was an agar-solidified modified MS (Murashige and Skoog (1962) *Physiol. Plant.*
30 15:473-497) medium supplemented with vitamins, 2,4-D and glucose. Secondary embryos were placed in flasks in liquid culture maintenance medium and maintained for 7-9 days on a gyratory shaker at 26 $\pm$ 2°C under $\sim$ 80 μ Em-2s-1 light intensity. The culture maintenance medium was a modified MS medium

supplemented with vitamins, 2,4-D, sucrose and asparagine. Prior to bombardment, clumps of tissue were removed from the flasks and moved to an empty 60 X 15 mm petri dish for bombardment. Tissue was dried by blotting on Whatman #2 filter paper. Approximately 100-200 mg of tissue corresponding to 10-20 clumps (1-5 mm in size each) were used per plate of bombarded tissue.

After bombardment, tissue from each bombarded plate was divided and placed into two flasks of liquid culture maintenance medium per plate of bombarded tissue. Seven days post bombardment, the liquid medium in each flask was replaced with fresh culture maintenance medium supplemented with 100 ng/ml selective agent (selection medium). For selection of transformed soybean cells the selective agent used was a sulfonylurea (SU) compound with the chemical name, 2-chloro-N-((4-methoxy-6-methy-1,3,5-triazine-2-yl)aminocarbonyl)benzenesulfonamide (common names: DPX-W4189 and chlorsulfuron). Chlorsulfuron is the active ingredient in the DuPont sulfonylurea herbicide, GLEAN®. The selection medium containing SU was replaced every week for 6-8 weeks. After the 6-8 week selection period, islands of green, transformed tissue were observed growing from untransformed, necrotic embryogenic clusters. These putative transgenic events were isolated and kept in media with SU at 100 ng/ml for another 2-6 weeks with media changes every 1-2 weeks to generate new, clonally propagated, transformed embryogenic suspension cultures. Embryos spent a total of around 8-12 weeks in SU. Suspension cultures were subcultured and maintained as clusters of immature embryos and also regenerated into whole plants by maturation and germination of individual somatic embryos.

In the greenhouse, 1400 T1 plants derived from 42 zag2:ipt::ALS transgenic events were grown at a high density (1400 plants in a space designed for 480). Eighteen plants of variety 'Jack' grown in the same environment were used as controls. Plants were grown to maturity and visually selected for unusual pod clusters, or increased pod load. Eighty three (83) zag2:ipt::ALS plants, and 18 Jack plants were measured for the number of pods per plant, number of seed per plant, and seed weight (converted to 100-seed weight). Data were subject to ANOVA using the PROC GLM procedure in SAS, and means separation were completed using the PROC MEANS function of SAS.

The null hypothesis tested was to determine if zag2:ipt::ALS plants visually selected for unusual pod clustering or apparent increased pod load were significantly different from the untransformed control (Jack). Plants from 34 events were selected, and the pod number data across all events selected was significantly different ($p=0.05$) between the ipt plants and Jack. Across all events, the selected zag2:ipt::ALS plants averaged 32.1 pods, which was significantly more (LSD = 5.2 pods) compared to the 25.4 pods that Jack averaged.

Five events were identified that were significantly different than Jack at the 0.05 level, and at least 2 plants from each event were measured. When the pod data for these events was subject to ANOVA, the zag2:ipt::ALS plants were statistically different from the Jack plants. The plants from the 5 selected events had an average of 42.3 pods, which was statistically greater (LSD = 5.9 pods) of the control.

Seed number was counted from all threshed plants of the two events with the highest average pod number (AFS 3579.7.1 and AFS 3586.1.2). The Zag2:ipt::ALS plants averaged 73.6 seed per plant, which was significantly more (LSD = 11.7 seed) than average seed per plant of Jack (44.7 seed) (Table 5). The events were not statistically different from each other.

Seed of each individual zag2:ipt::ALS plant and individual Jack plants were weighed to determine if seed size was affected by the increased pod load. The 10-seed weight of individual plants from AFS 3579.7.1 and AFS 3586.1.2 was 16.6 grams, which was not statistically different (LSD = 1.1 gram) from the 100 seed weight of the control Jack plants (16.2 grams).

The data examined suggest that the zag2:ipt::ALS construct potentially may influence pod number and seed per plant. In addition, seed size for the zag2:ipt::ALS plants measured was not statistically different from the non-transformed Jack control. A high level of variability existed in the greenhouse environment; however, these preliminary data suggest that the zag2:ipt::ALS construct may increase pod retention and seed per plant without a statistical difference in seed size.

Example 13 - Isolation of eep1 Promoter Sequences

The procedure for promoter isolation is described in the User Manual for the Universal Genome Walker kit sold by Clontech Laboratories, Inc., Palo Alto, California. Genomic DNA was prepared by grinding 10-day-old *Zea mays* seedling leaves in liquid nitrogen, and the DNA prepared using the DNeasy Plant Kit (Qiagen, Valencia, California). The DNA was then used exactly as described in the Genome Walker User Manual (Clontech PT3042-1 version PR68687). Briefly, the DNA was digested separately with restriction enzymes DraI, EcoRV, PvuII, ScaI, and StuI, all blunt-end cutters. In addition to the blunt enzymes suggested by Clontech, three other blunt enzymes, EcoCRI, XmnI, and SspI were also used in separate digestions. The DNA was extracted with phenol, then chloroform, then ethanol precipitated. The Genome Walker adapters were ligated onto the ends of the restricted DNA, to create a "Genome Walker Library."

For isolation of specific promoter regions, two nonoverlapping gene-specific primers (26-30 bp in length) were designed complementary to the 5' end of the maize genes identified from sequence databases. The primers were designed to amplify the region upstream of the coding sequence, i.e. the 5' untranslated region and promoter of the chosen gene. The sequences of the primers are given below. The first round of PCR was performed on each Genome Walker library with Clontech primer AP1 (SEQ ID NO: 15) and the gene-specific primer (gsp)¹ with the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO: 11.

PCR was performed in a model iCycler thermal cycler from Bio-Rad (Hercules, California) using reagents supplied with the Genome Walker kit. The following cycle parameters were used: 7 cycles of 94°C for 2 seconds, then 68°C for 3 minutes, followed by 32 cycles of 94°C for 2 seconds and 67°C for 3 minutes. Finally, the samples were held at 67°C for 4 minutes and then at 4°C until further analysis.

As described in the User Manual, the DNA from the first round of PCR was then diluted and used as a template in a second round of PCR using the AP2 primer (SEQ ID NO: 16) and gene-specific primer (gsp)² with the sequence shown in SEQ ID NO:12.

The cycle parameters for the second round were: 5 cycles of 94°C for 4 seconds, then 70°C for 3 minutes, followed by 20 cycles of 94°C for 4 seconds, then

68°C for 3 minutes . Finally, the samples were held at 67°C for 4 minutes and then held at 4°C. Approximately 10 ml of each reaction were run on 0.8% agarose gel, and bands (usually 500bp or larger) were excised, purified with the Qiaquick Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen, Valencia, California) and cloned into the TA vector pGEMTeasy (Promega, Madison, Wisconsin). Clones were sequenced for verification.

The band produced from the XmnI Genome Walker library contained 1.5kb of sequence upstream of the gene specific primer in SEQ ID NO:12. The eep1 promoter region was obtained using primers SEQ ID NOS: 13 and 14, created from this sequence to amplify 1kb of genomic DNA from maize line A63. These primers added a HindIII site at the 5' end, an NcoI at the start of translation, and an EcoRV site just upstream of the NcoI site. These were added to aid in future vector construction. The PCR reaction was performed in a Bio-Rad iCycler (Hercules, CA) thermal cycler using PCR supermix High fidelity (Cat# 10790020, Invitrogen, Carlsbad, California). The following cycle parameters were used: 94°C for 2 seconds, followed by 30 cycles of 94°C for 20 seconds, 55°C for 30 seconds, and 68°C for 1 minute. Finally, the samples were held at 67°C for 4 minutes and then at 4°C until further analysis. The PCR products were then cloned into the pGEM-T Easy vector (Promega Corp. Madison, WI). Clones were sequenced for verification.

Example 14 - Isolation of eep2 Promoter Sequences

The procedure for promoter isolation is described in the User Manual for the Universal Genome Walker kit sold by Clontech Laboratories, Inc., Palo Alto, California. Genomic DNA was prepared by grinding leaves from *Zea mays* B73 plants at V6 stage in liquid nitrogen, and the DNA prepared using the PureGene DNA isolation Kit (Gentra Systems, Minneapolis, Minnesota). The DNA was then used exactly as described in the Genome Walker User Manual (Clontech PT3042-1 version PR68687). Briefly, the DNA was digested separately with restriction enzymes Dra I, which generates blunt-ends. The DNA was extracted with phenol, then chloroform, followed by ethanol precipitation. The Genome Walker adapters were ligated onto the ends of the restricted DNA, to create a "Genome Walker Library."

For isolation of specific promoter regions, two non-overlapping gene-specific primers (27 bp each in length) were designed complementary to the 5' end of the maize EST identified from sequence databases. The primers were designed to amplify the region upstream of the coding sequence, i.e. the 5' untranslated region and promoter of the chosen gene. The sequences of the primers are given below. The first round of PCR was performed on the Genome Walker library with Clontech primer AP1 (Sequence ID NO: 15) and the gene-specific primer 1 (GSP1) with the sequence AAACACCTTCGGATATTGCTCCCTTTT (SEQ ID NO: 21).

PCR was performed in a PTC-200 DNA Engine thermal cycler from MJ Research Inc. (Waltham, Massachusetts) using reagents supplied with the Genome Walker kit. The following cycle parameters were used: 7 cycles of 94°C for 10 seconds, then 72°C for 3 minutes, followed by 32 cycles of 94°C for 10 seconds and 67°C for 3 minutes. Finally, the samples were held at 67°C for 7 minutes and then at 8°C until further analysis.

As described in the User Manual, the DNA from the first round of PCR was then diluted and used as a template in a second round of PCR using the Clontech AP2 primer (SEQ ID NO: 16) and gene-specific primer 2 (GSP2) with the sequence TCTCGCATTTGCAGAAACGAACAACGT (SEQ ID NO: 22).

The cycle parameters for the second round were: 5 cycles of 94°C for 10 seconds, then 72°C for 3 minutes, followed by 20 cycles of 94°C for 10 seconds, then 67°C for 3 minutes. Finally, the samples were held at 67°C for 7 minutes and then held at 8°C. Approximately 10 µL of each reaction were run on 1.0% agarose gel, and PCR products 500bp or larger were excised, purified with the Qiaquick Gel Extraction Kit (Qiagen, Valencia, California). The band produced from the Dra I Genome Walker library contained 1.0 kb of sequence upstream of the GSP2 primer, and it was cloned into the TA cloning vector pCR2.1 (Invitrogen, Carlsbad, California). Clones were sequenced for verification. The eep2 promoter region was obtained by PCR from the plasmid using primers corresponding to a 1027 bp region from downstream of AP2 primer and upstream of the ATG start codon. Clones were sequenced for verification.

The EST distribution for eep2 is as follows:

- o p0083.cldeu53r B73 "Kernel" "" "7 DAP whole kernels"
- o p0124.cdbmq47r B73 "Kernel, Embryo" "" "6 day embryo sac, Screened 1"
- 5 o p0062.cymab46r B73 "Kernels, Endosperm" "" "coenocytic (4 DAP) embryo sacs,"
- o p0106.cjlps68r B73 "Kernel" "" "5 DAP whole kernels, screened 1"
- o p0124.cdbmq21r B73 "Kernel, Embryo" "" "6 day embryo sac, Screened 1"
- 10 o p0100.cbaab57r B73 "Kernel, Embryo, Endosperm" "" "coenocytic (4 DAP) embryo sacs, screened 1 (original lib P0062)"
- o p0100.cbaac19r B73 "Kernel, Embryo, Endosperm" "" "coenocytic (4 DAP) embryo sacs, screened 1 (original lib P0062)"
- 15 o p0062.cymal89r B73 "Kernels, Endosperm" "" "coenocytic (4 DAP) embryo sacs,"
- o p0062.cymai74f B73 "Kernels, Endosperm" "" "coenocytic (4 DAP) embryo sacs,"

20 Here is the Lynx data for this gene in PPM:

Name	PPM Adj	Title
Cen6lm	10261	B73 endosperm, 6 DAP embryo sac
Cdk8lm	457	Corn whole kernels, embryo and endosperm, 8DAP
Cpd1-ctr	395	Corn pedicels control
Cpd1-drg	375	Corn pedicels drought-stressed
Cen8lm	312	Corn endosperm 8 DAP
		B73, 5 DAP pericarp
Cper5lm	8	
Cebho4lm	5	Corn embryos Askc0, 15 DAP
Cen12lm	2	Corn endosperm 12 DAP

These data are very consistent with limiting this gene's expression to the developing seed.

25

All publications and patent applications mentioned in the specification are indicative of the level of those skilled in the art to which this invention pertains. All publications and patent applications are herein incorporated by reference to the same extent as if each individual publication or patent application were specifically and individually indicated to be incorporated by reference.

30

Although the foregoing invention has been described in some detail by way of illustration and example for purposes of clarity of understanding, it will be obvious

that certain changes and modifications can be practiced within the scope of the appended claims.

WHAT IS CLAIMED IS:

1. A method for producing transgenic plants capable of the regulated expression of a cytokinin-modulating gene in developing seed or related female reproductive tissue comprising:
5 transformation of plant host cells with a genetic construct capable of temporally- or spatially-regulated expression of a cytokinin modulating gene in developing seed or related female reproductive tissue; and regenerating and recovering said transgenic plants.
- 10 2. The method according to Claim 1 wherein the transformation is carried out by a process selected from the group consisting of electroporation, PEG poration, particle bombardment, silicon fiber delivery, microinjection, and Agrobacterium-mediated transformation.
3. The method according to Claim 2 wherein said process of transformation is
15 particle bombardment.
4. The method according to Claim 2 wherein said process of transformation is Agrobacterium-mediated transformation.
5. The method according to Claim 1 wherein said genetic construct comprises a promoter directing temporal or spatial gene expression in developing seed
20 or related female reproductive tissue, operably linked to a cytokinin-modulating gene.
6. The method according to Claim 5 wherein said promoter is selected from the group consisting of zag2.1, zap, tb1, eep1, eep2, F3.7, thxH, Zm40, ESR, PCNA2, lec1, ZmCkx1-2, ZmCkx2, ZmCkx3, ZmCkx4, and ZmCkx5.
- 25 7. The method according to Claim 1 wherein the cytokinin modulating gene is selected from the group consisting of genes encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes, cytokinin catabolic enzymes, cytokinin catabolic enzyme antagonists and cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme agonists.
8. A transgenic plant comprising a genetic construct stably integrated into the
30 genome thereof, said construct comprising a promoter operably linked to a cytokinin-modulating gene, wherein said promoter directs temporal or spatial expression in developing seed or related female reproductive tissues of said plant.

9. The plant according to Claim 8 wherein said promoter is selected from the group consisting of zag2.1, zap, tb1, eep1, eep2, F3.7, thxH, Zm40, ESR, PCNA2, lec1, ZmCkx1-2, ZmCkx2, ZmCkx3, ZmCkx4, and ZmCkx5.
10. The plant according to Claim 9 wherein the cytokinin modulating gene is
5 selected from the group consisting of genes encoding cytokinin biosynthetic enzymes, cytokinin catabolic enzymes, cytokinin catabolic enzyme antagonists and cytokinin biosynthetic enzyme agonists.
11. An isolated recombinant DNA comprising a genetic construct comprising a promoter directing temporal or spatial gene expression in developing plant
10 seed or related female reproductive tissue operably linked to a cytokinin modulating gene.
12. Host cells having stably introduced therein the genetic construct of Claim 11.
13. A method for improving stress tolerance and yield stability in plants comprising:
15 transformation of plant host cells with a genetic construct driving preferential expression of cytokinin-modulating genes in developing seed and related female reproductive tissue;
and regenerating and recovering transformed plants from said cells.
14. The method according to Claim 13 wherein said preferential expression
20 occurs from about 14 days prior to about 25 days after pollination.
15. The method according to Claim 13 wherein said preferential expression occurs from about 0 to about 6 days after pollination.
16. The method according to Claim 13 wherein said preferential expression occurs from about 0 to about 12 days after pollination.
- 25 17. The method according to Claim 13 wherein said preferential expression occurs from about 4 to about 21 days after pollination.
18. A transgenic plant comprising a recombinant expression cassette stably integrated into the genome thereof, said cassette capable of effecting an increase in cytokinin activity, wherein said transgenic plant displays enhanced
30 vigor without significant detrimental effects of increased cytokinin activity.
19. Seeds of the transgenic plant of Claim 18.
20. The transgenic plant of Claim 18, wherein said enhanced vigor is expressed in the presence or absence of abiotic stress.

21. A method of developing a maize plant utilizing the plant of Claim 18 as a source of genetic material in a breeding program.
22. The method of Claim 21 further comprising one or more techniques selected from the group consisting of: recurrent selection, mass selection, bulk
5 selection, backcross, pedigree, development of a synthetic, and open pollination.
23. The transgenic plant of Claim 18, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
- 10 24. The transgenic plant of Claim 18, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a polynucleotide encoding isopentenyl transferase.
25. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the zag2.1 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
- 15 26. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the eep1 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
27. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the eep2 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide
20 encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
28. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the zap promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
29. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression
25 cassette comprises the tb1 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
30. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the ckx1-2 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
- 30 31. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a promoter which drives low-level constitutive expression of an operably-linked polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.

32. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises the F3.7 promoter.
33. The transgenic plant of Claim 23, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) a reproductive-tissue-preferred promoter operably
5 linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis and (2) one or more promoters or enhancer elements of a highly-expressed gene.
34. The transgenic plant of Claim 33 wherein the enhancer element comprises the 35S enhancer of cauliflower mosaic virus.
- 10 35. The transgenic plant of Claim 34 wherein the 35S enhancer comprises SEQ ID NO: 4.
36. The transgenic plant of Claim 33 wherein the recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) the zag2.1 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding *ipt* and (2) the cauliflower mosaic virus 35S
15 enhancer.
37. The transgenic plant of Claim 36 wherein the recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) SEQ ID NO: 3 operably linked to the coding region of SEQ ID NO: 1 and (2) SEQ ID NO: 4.
38. The transgenic plant of Claim 18, wherein said recombinant expression
20 cassette comprises a first polynucleotide involved in silencing of a gene encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
39. The transgenic plant of Claim 38, wherein said protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool is cytokinin oxidase.
40. The transgenic plant of Claim 38, further comprising a promoter
25 preferentially driving expression in developing seed or related female reproductive tissues, operably linked to a second polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
41. The transgenic plant of Claim 38, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises an antisense sequence for a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in
30 decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
42. The transgenic plant of Claim 38, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises a sequence effective in cosuppression of a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.

43. The transgenic plant of Claim 38, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises a sequence effective in RNAi of a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
44. A method of modulating cytokinin activity in a plant, wherein modulated cytokinin activity enhances plant vigor without significant detrimental effects, comprising stably transforming said plant to result in an increase in cytokinin activity.
45. The method of Claim 44 wherein said plant is stably transformed with a recombinant expression cassette capable of effecting an increase in cytokinin activity, wherein said transgenic plant displays enhanced vigor without significant detrimental effects of increased cytokinin activity.
46. The method of Claim 45, wherein said enhanced vigor is expressed in the presence or absence of abiotic stress.
47. The method of Claim 45, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
48. The method of Claim 45, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a polynucleotide encoding isopentenyl transferase.
49. The method of Claim 45, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a promoter selected from the group consisting of zag2.1, zap, tb1, eep1, eep2, F3.7, thxH, Zm40, ESR, PCNA2, lec1, ZmCkx1-2, ZmCkx2, ZmCkx3, ZmCkx4, and ZmCkx5.
50. The method of Claim 45, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) a female reproductive-tissue-preferred promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis and (2) one or more promoters or enhancer elements of a highly-expressed gene.
51. The method of Claim 50 wherein the enhancer element comprises the 35S enhancer of cauliflower mosaic virus.
52. The method of Claim 51 wherein the 35S enhancer comprises SEQ ID NO: 4.
53. The method of Claim 50 wherein the recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) the zag2.1 promoter operably linked to a polynucleotide encoding *ipt* and (2) the cauliflower mosaic virus 35S enhancer.

54. The method of Claim 53 wherein the recombinant expression cassette comprises (1) SEQ ID NO: 3 operably linked to the coding region of SEQ ID NO: 1 and (2) SEQ ID NO: 4.
55. The method of Claim 45, wherein said recombinant expression cassette comprises a first polynucleotide involved in silencing of a gene encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
56. The method of Claim 55, wherein said protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool is cytokinin oxidase.
57. The method of Claim 55, wherein said plant is further stably transformed with a promoter preferentially driving expression in developing seed or related female reproductive tissues, operably linked to a second polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in cytokinin biosynthesis.
58. The method of Claim 55, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises an antisense sequence for a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
59. The method of Claim 55, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises a sequence effective in cosuppression of a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
60. The method of Claim 55, wherein said first polynucleotide comprises a sequence effective in RNAi of a polynucleotide encoding a protein involved in decreasing the active cytokinin pool.
61. An isolated promoter capable of driving transcription in a seed-preferred manner, wherein the promoter comprises a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:
- a sequence comprising a fragment of the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18; and
- the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18.
62. The isolated promoter of Claim 61 capable of driving transcription in a seed-preferred manner, wherein said promoter comprises a fragment of the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18.
63. The isolated promoter of Claim 61 capable of driving transcription in a seed-preferred manner, wherein said promoter comprises the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18.

64. A recombinant expression cassette comprising a promoter and a nucleotide sequence operably linked to the promoter, wherein the promoter comprises a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

a sequence comprising a fragment of the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18; and
the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18.

65. A plant stably transformed with an expression cassette comprising a maize promoter and a nucleotide sequence operably linked to the promoter, wherein said promoter comprises a nucleotide sequence selected from the group consisting of:

a sequence comprising a fragment of the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18; and
the nucleotide sequence set forth in SEQ ID NO: 7 or 18.

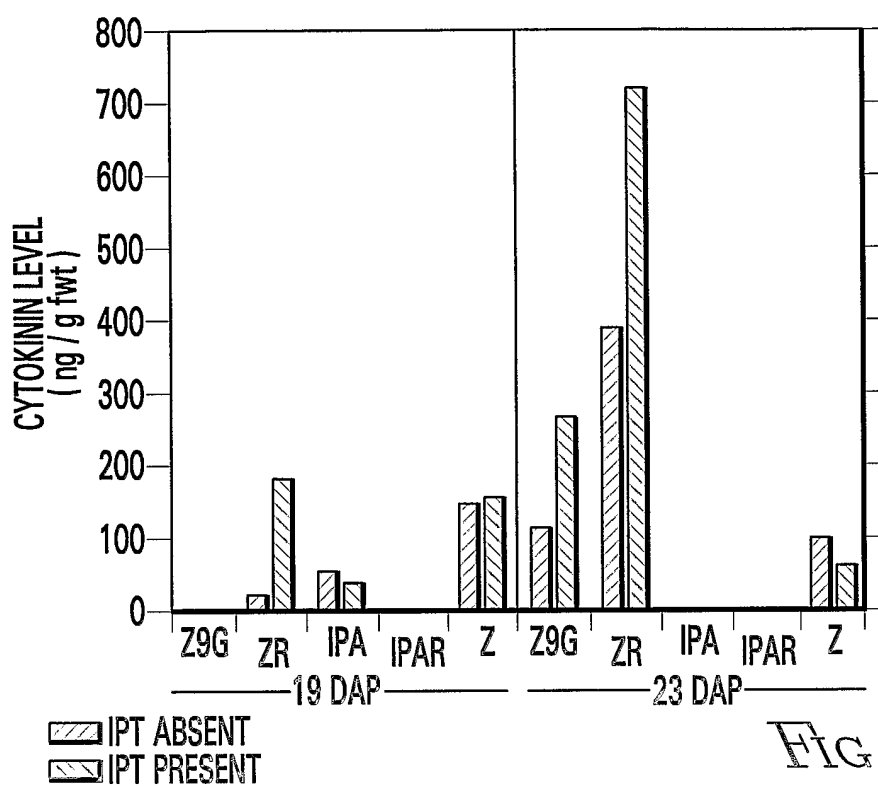


FIG. 1A

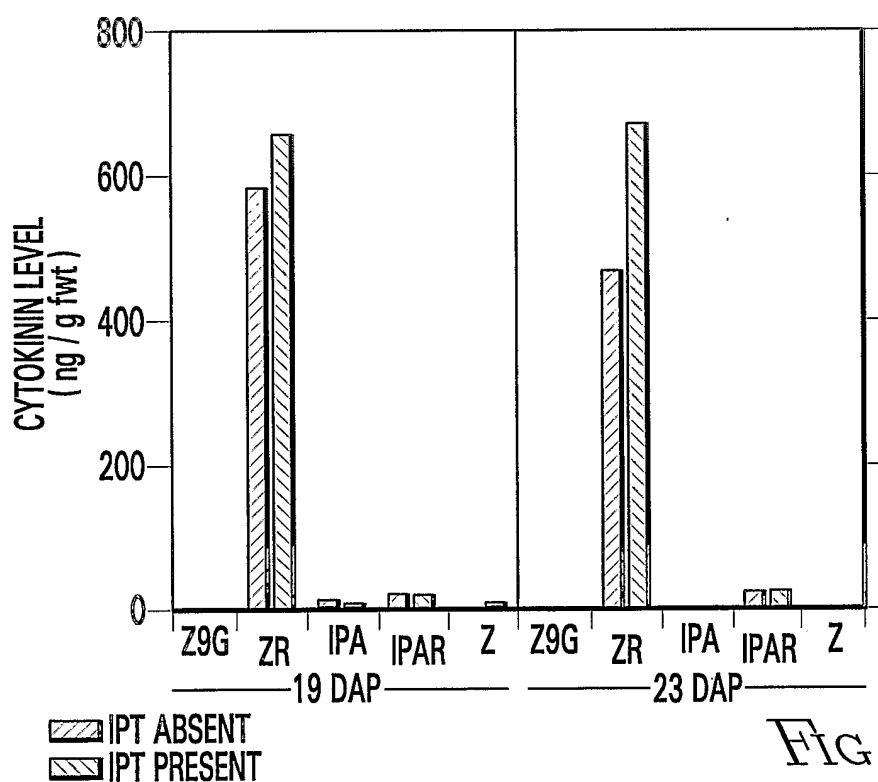


FIG. 1B

Morphometric Analysis of Hemizygous Events

Difference in EGR between
Transgene + and - events

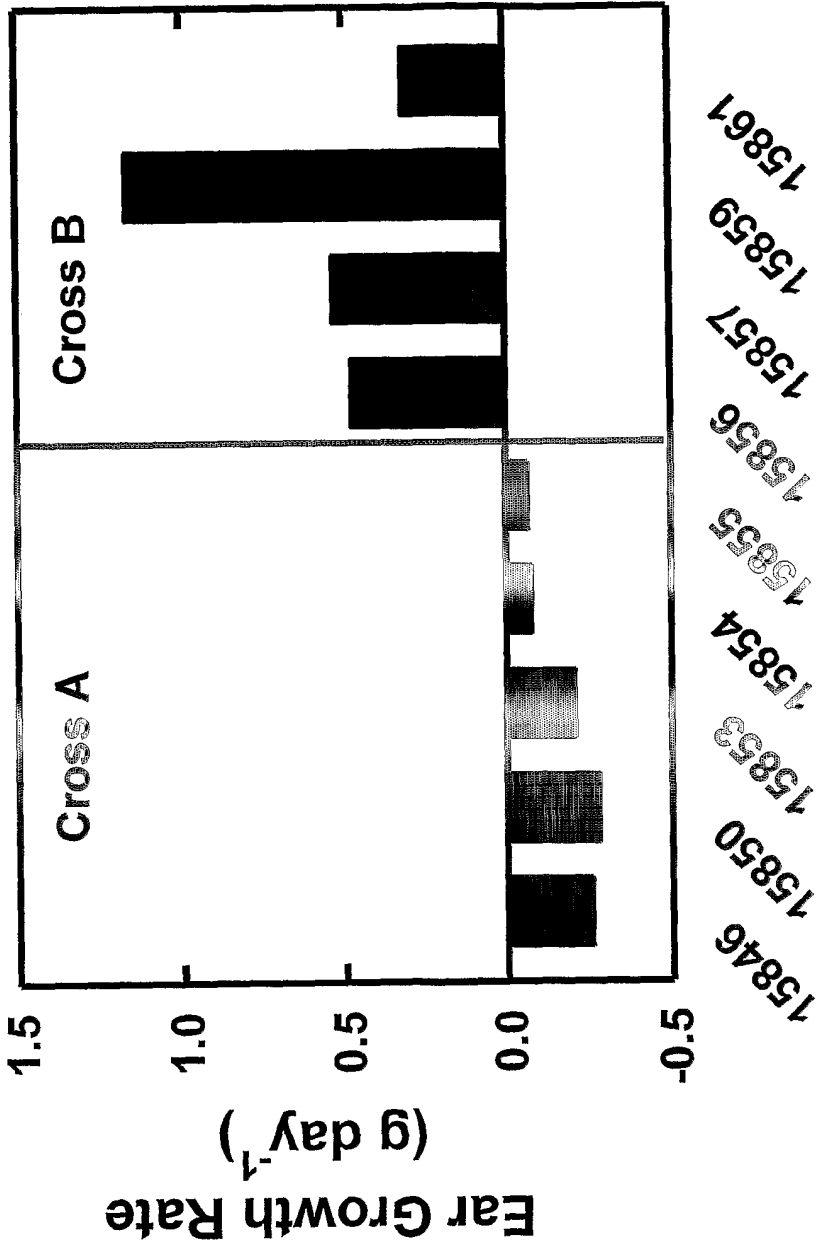


Figure 2

Yield Results

Figure 3

Zag2.1:ipt

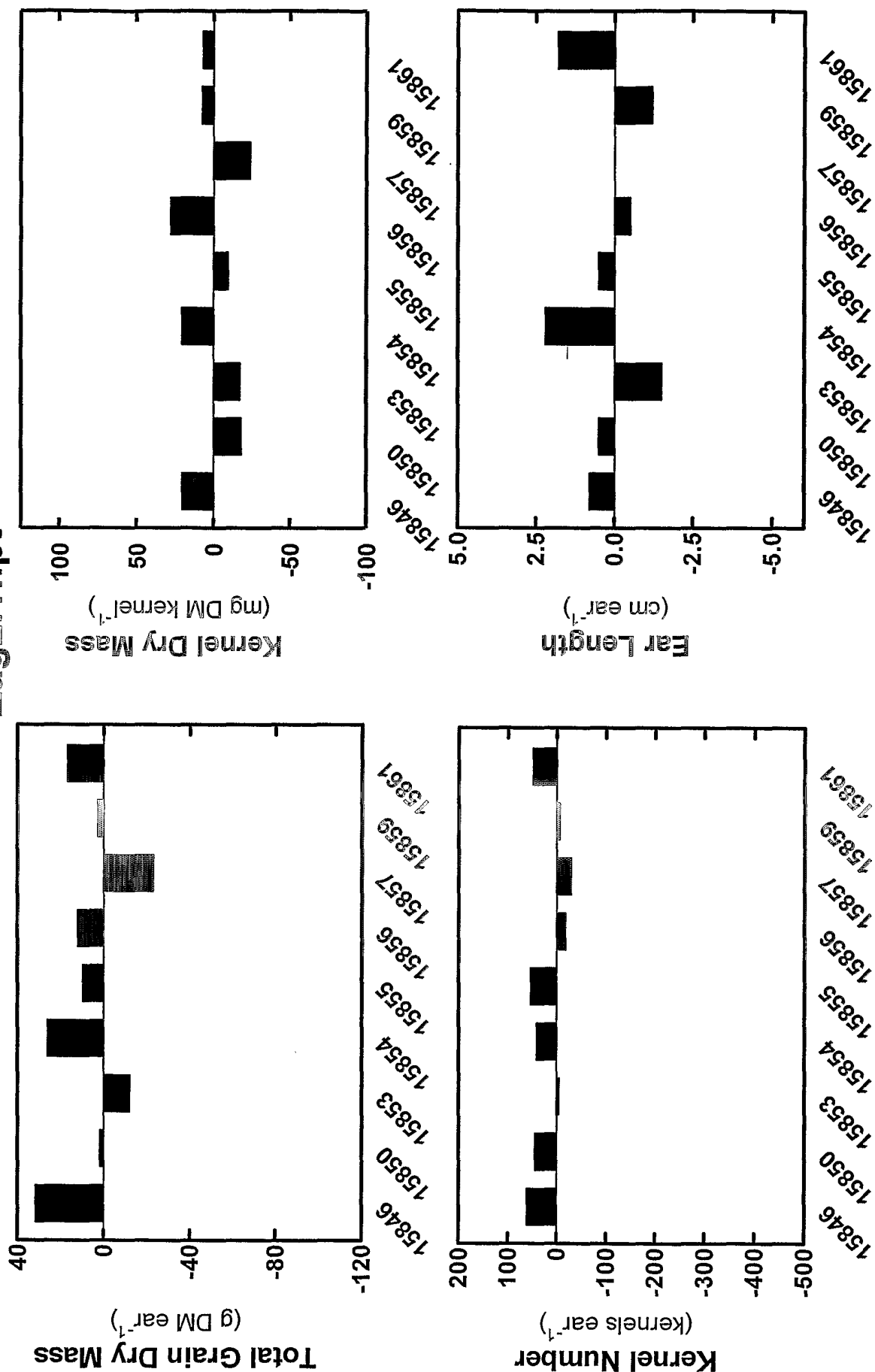
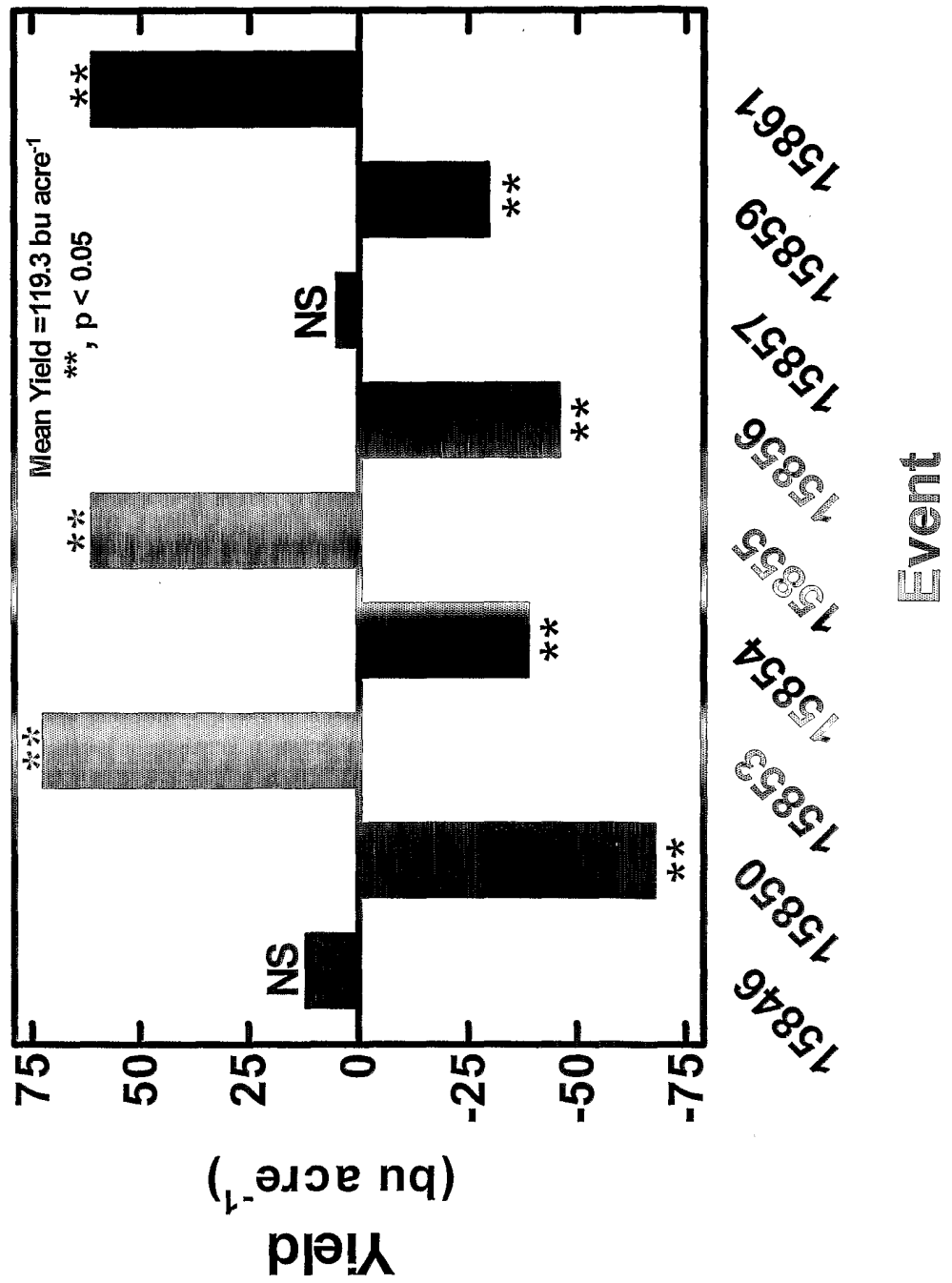


Figure 4



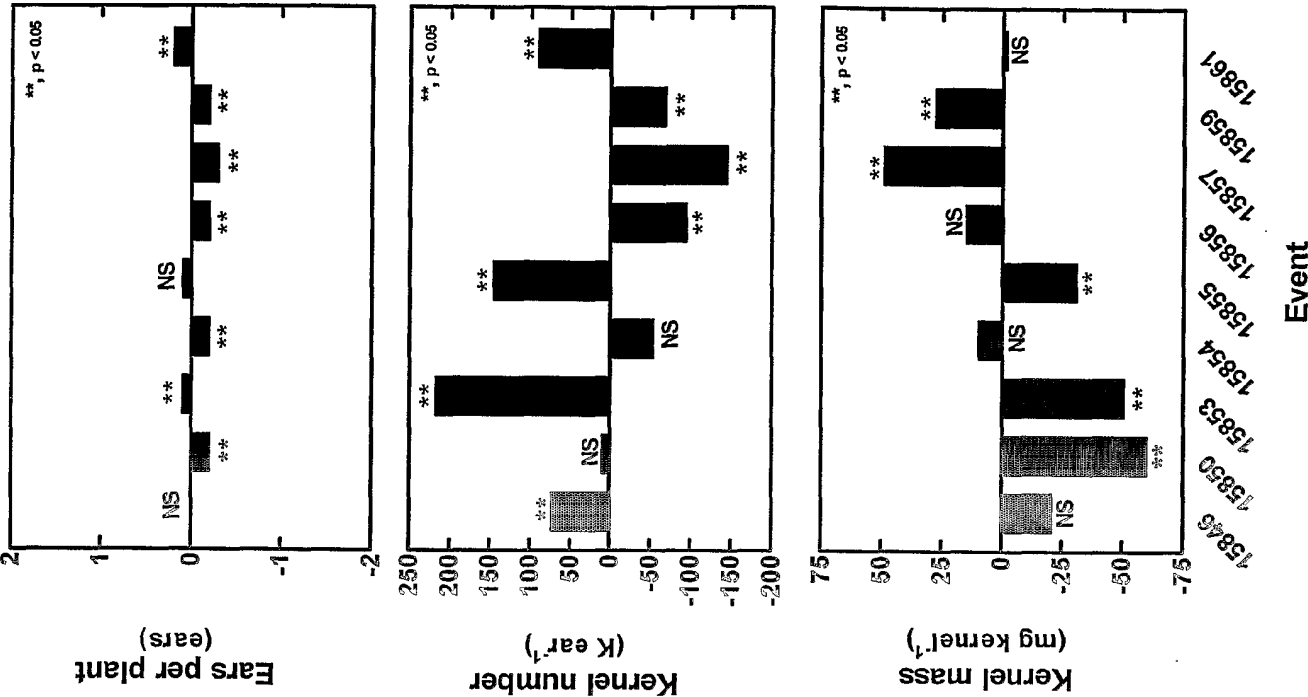
Yield Data

Figure 5



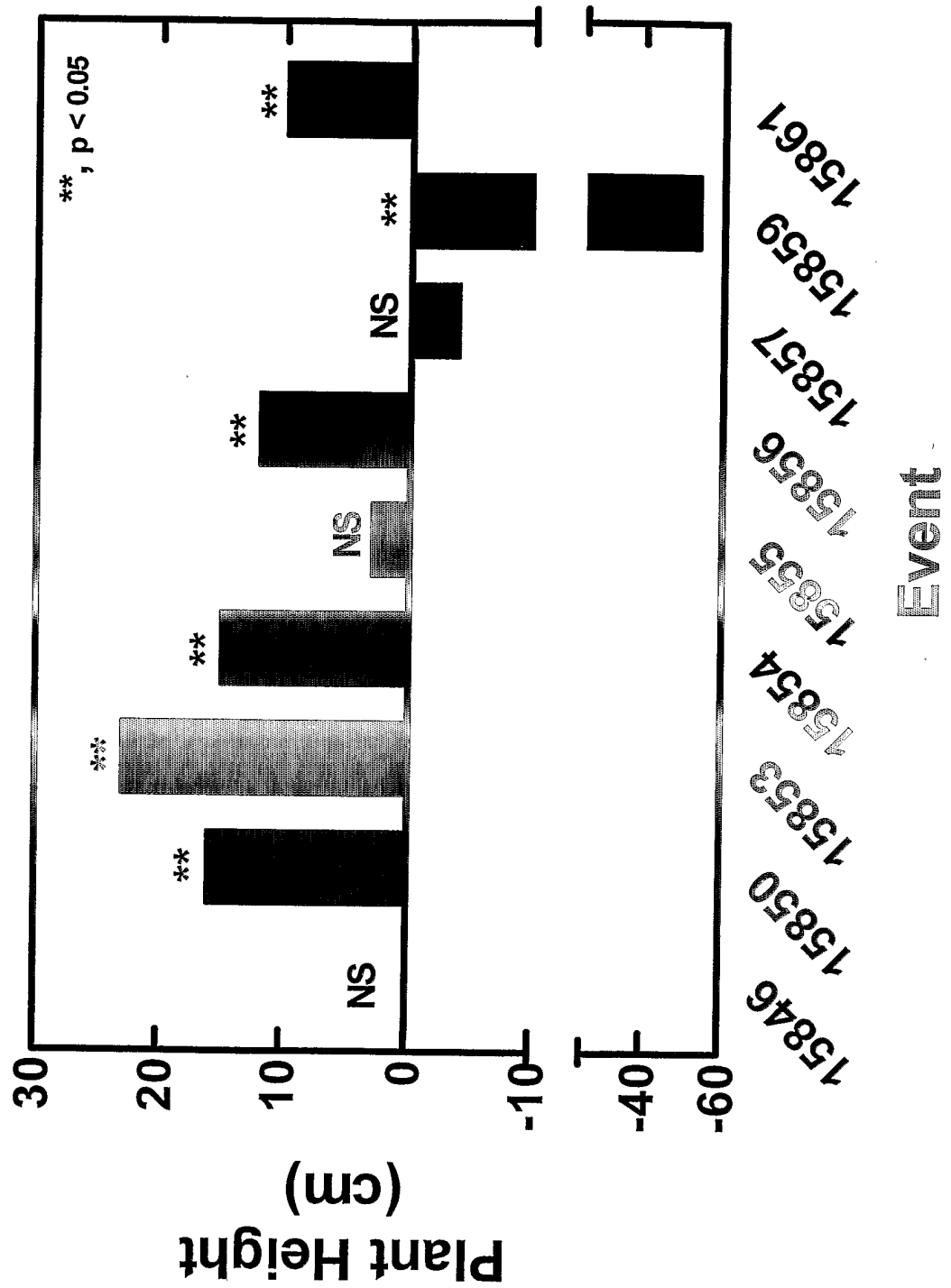
Yield Components

Figure 6



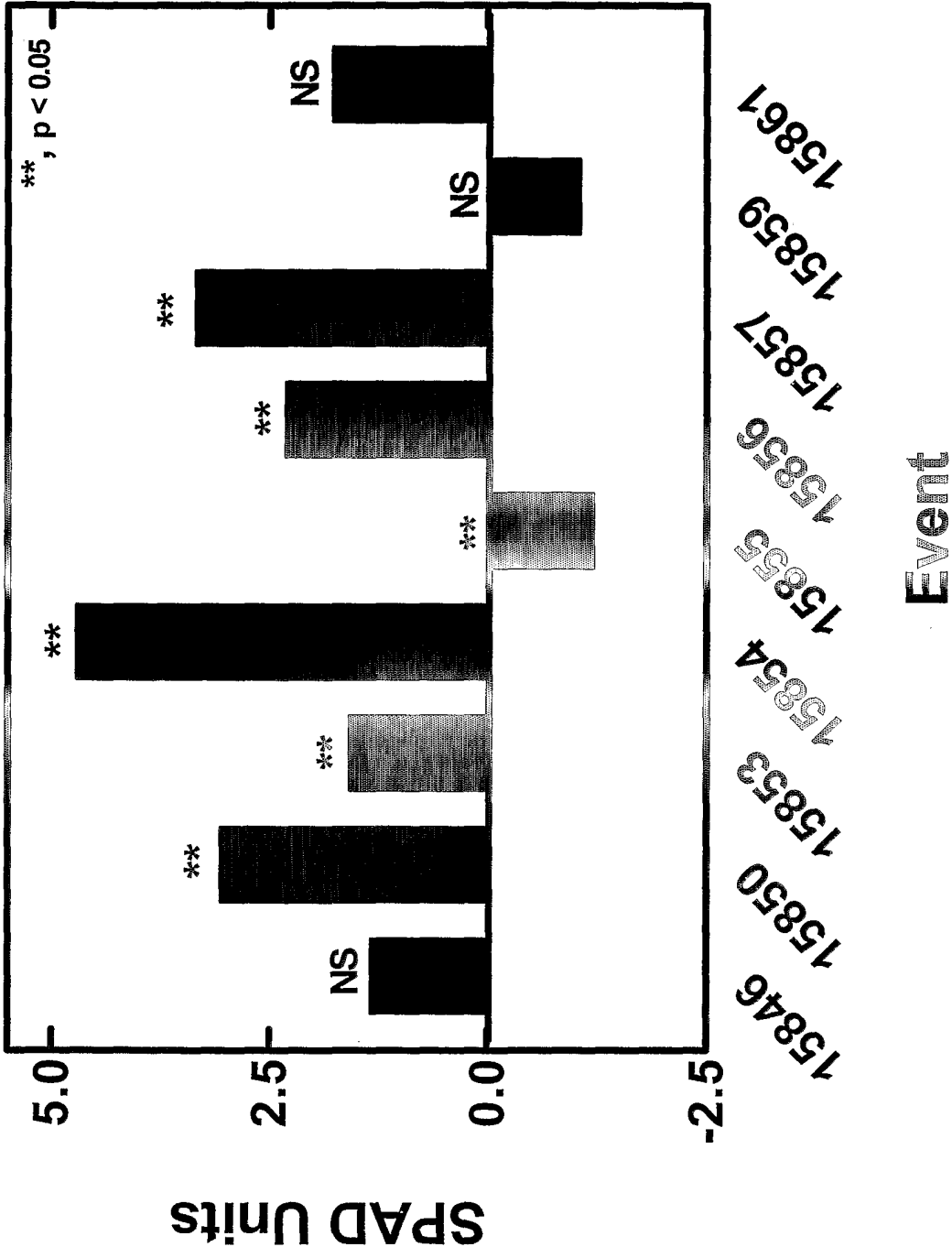
Plant Height

Figure 7



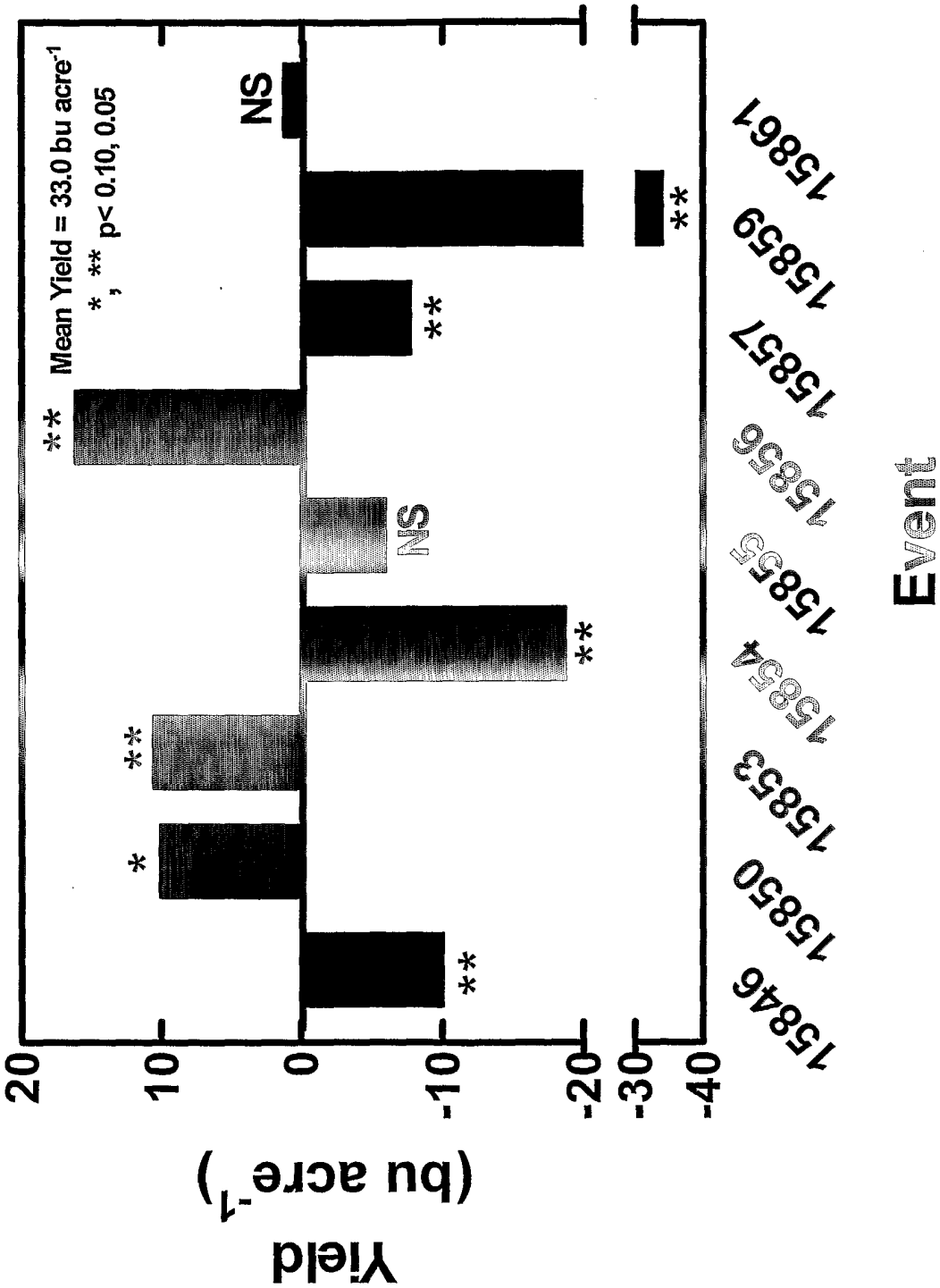
Leaf Greenness

Figure 8



Yield Data

Figure 9



Plant Biomass

Figure 10

TC15850

Transgene	Fresh Wt.					
	Plant	Δ	Ear	Δ	Total	Δ
	(g)	(%)	(g)	(%)	(g)	(%)
Negative	4519		1957		6476	
Positive	6426	42↑	2629	34↑	9054	39↑

SEQUENCE LISTING

<110> Pioneer Hi-Bred International, Inc.

<120> Modulation of Cytokinin Activity in Plants

<130> 0803R-PCT

<150> US 60/460,718

<151> 2003-04-04

<150> US 09/545,334

<151> 2000-04-07

<150> US 60/129,844

<151> 1999-04-16

<160> 39

<170> FastSEQ for Windows Version 4.0

<210> 1

<211> 1919

<212> DNA

<213> Agrobacterium tumefaciens

<220>

<221> CDS

<222> (690)...(1411)

<223> ipt

<400> 1

```

ggatcccgtt acaagtattg cacgttttgt aaattgcata ttaatgcaat ctggatgttt 60
aataacgaat gtaatggcgt agaaatatgt attttattgt atttatcttt cactatgtttg 120
aagtttgcaa taatatgcta atgtaaaatt aaaaaattat gtactgccgc atttgttcaa 180
atggcgccgt tatttcaaaa atatctttga ttttgttacg aggacaacga ctgcaggaag 240
taaataaaaag acgctgttgt taagaaattg ctatcatatg tgcccagcta tagggccatt 300
taagttcaat tgtgaaatag ccgcccttat tttgacgtct catcaaatca aatattaaaa 360
aatatctcac tctgtcgcca gcaatgatgt aataaccgca gaaaagtgag agtaaatcgc 420
ggaaaaacgt cgccgagtgg catgaatagc ggccctccgta ttgctgattt agtcagcttt 480
atttgactta aggggtgccct cgttagtgc aaattgcttt caaggagaca gccatgcccc 540
acactttgtt gaaaaacaag ttgccttttg ggaagaacct aaagccactt gctcttcaag 600
gaggaatatc gaggaagaga atataacagc ctctggtaca gacttctctt gtgcaaaaat 660
caatttgtat tcaacatatc gcaagaccg atg gat cta cgt cta att ttc ggt 713
                               Met Asp Leu Arg Leu Ile Phe Gly
                               1                               5

```

```

cca act tgc aca gga aag aca tcg act gcg ata gct ctt gcc cag cag 761
Pro Thr Cys Thr Gly Lys Thr Ser Thr Ala Ile Ala Leu Ala Gln Gln
    10                               15                               20

```

```

act ggc ctc cca gtc ctc tcg ctc gat cgc gtc caa tgc tgt cct caa 809
Thr Gly Leu Pro Val Leu Ser Leu Asp Arg Val Gln Cys Cys Pro Gln
    25                               30                               35                               40

```

```

cta tca acc gga agc ggg cga cca aca gtg gaa gaa ctg aaa gga acg 857
Leu Ser Thr Gly Ser Gly Arg Pro Thr Val Glu Glu Leu Lys Gly Thr
    45                               50                               55

```

```

act cgt ctg tac ctt gat gat cgc cct ttg gta aag ggt atc att aca 905
Thr Arg Leu Tyr Leu Asp Asp Arg Pro Leu Val Lys Gly Ile Ile Thr
        60                65                70

gcc aag caa gct cat gaa cgg ctc att gcg gag gtg cac aat cac gag 953
Ala Lys Gln Ala His Glu Arg Leu Ile Ala Glu Val His Asn His Glu
        75                80                85

gcc aaa ggc ggg ctt att ctt gag gga gga tct atc tcg ttg ctc agg 1001
Ala Lys Gly Gly Leu Ile Leu Glu Gly Gly Ser Ile Ser Leu Leu Arg
        90                95                100

tgc atg gcg caa agt cgt tat tgg aac gcg gat ttt cgt tgg cat att 1049
Cys Met Ala Gln Ser Arg Tyr Trp Asn Ala Asp Phe Arg Trp His Ile
105                110                115                120

att cgc aac gag tta gca gac gag gag agc ttc atg agc gtg gcc aag 1097
Ile Arg Asn Glu Leu Ala Asp Glu Glu Ser Phe Met Ser Val Ala Lys
        125                130                135

acc aga gtt aag cag atg tta cgc ccc tct gca ggt ctt tct att atc 1145
Thr Arg Val Lys Gln Met Leu Arg Pro Ser Ala Gly Leu Ser Ile Ile
        140                145                150

caa gag ttg gtt caa ctt tgg agg gag cct cgg ctg agg ccc ata ctg 1193
Gln Glu Leu Val Gln Leu Trp Arg Glu Pro Arg Leu Arg Pro Ile Leu
        155                160                165

gaa ggg atc gat gga tat cga tat gcc ctg cta ttt gct acc cag aac 1241
Glu Gly Ile Asp Gly Tyr Arg Tyr Ala Leu Leu Phe Ala Thr Gln Asn
        170                175                180

cag atc acg ccc gat atg cta ttg cag ctc gac gca gat atg gag aat 1289
Gln Ile Thr Pro Asp Met Leu Leu Gln Leu Asp Ala Asp Met Glu Asn
185                190                195                200

aaa ttg att cac ggt atc gct cag gag ttt cta atc cat gcg cgt cga 1337
Lys Leu Ile His Gly Ile Ala Gln Glu Phe Leu Ile His Ala Arg Arg
        205                210                215

cag gaa cag aaa ttc cct ttg gtg ggc gcg aca gct gtc gaa gcg ttt 1385
Gln Glu Gln Lys Phe Pro Leu Val Gly Ala Thr Ala Val Glu Ala Phe
        220                225                230

gaa gga cca cca ttt cga atg tga ta gattgcacca gttttgtttc 1431
Glu Gly Pro Pro Phe Arg Met *
        235

agacttgctg ctatgtgaat aagatgttcg ttctttgttg tgttggtgtg ttgtgataga 1491
ggcaagtggg ttgaaacttg tttttactgg tttattttca gtctcttgga cgatgtttta 1551
caaatataat attgtgaaaa ttgtggtttt atattcgtag aacgaaataa atggtaagta 1611
tagccgttat caaaatttag caaaaattgt taaaggttct tttatgcggg gaggttgctg 1671
acttttcacg attgtgcgct aaggagttac ggatatccat aactgtaaaa acgccgcaga 1731
atttacgggt ggtgcattta gtttgccggt caacatgatt ttggcaatag ttggttaacca 1791
agcactagcc aaccgttcga taatcactta atcgatggaa ccgttcagct ttccttcgtg 1851
aggctgctct tgatgatgag ctgccgtcta gtttttataa cgccgggtta cgcattatag 1911
acaagctt 1919

```

<210> 2

<211> 239

<212> PRT

<213> Agrobacterium tumefaciens

<400> 2

```

Met Asp Leu Arg Leu Ile Phe Gly Pro Thr Cys Thr Gly Lys Thr Ser
 1           5           10           15
Thr Ala Ile Ala Leu Ala Gln Gln Thr Gly Leu Pro Val Leu Ser Leu
          20           25           30
Asp Arg Val Gln Cys Cys Pro Gln Leu Ser Thr Gly Ser Gly Arg Pro
          35           40           45
Thr Val Glu Glu Leu Lys Gly Thr Thr Arg Leu Tyr Leu Asp Asp Arg
          50           55           60
Pro Leu Val Lys Gly Ile Ile Thr Ala Lys Gln Ala His Glu Arg Leu
65           70           75           80
Ile Ala Glu Val His Asn His Glu Ala Lys Gly Gly Leu Ile Leu Glu
          85           90           95
Gly Gly Ser Ile Ser Leu Leu Arg Cys Met Ala Gln Ser Arg Tyr Trp
          100          105          110
Asn Ala Asp Phe Arg Trp His Ile Ile Arg Asn Glu Leu Ala Asp Glu
          115          120          125
Glu Ser Phe Met Ser Val Ala Lys Thr Arg Val Lys Gln Met Leu Arg
          130          135          140
Pro Ser Ala Gly Leu Ser Ile Ile Gln Glu Leu Val Gln Leu Trp Arg
145          150          155          160
Glu Pro Arg Leu Arg Pro Ile Leu Glu Gly Ile Asp Gly Tyr Arg Tyr
          165          170          175
Ala Leu Leu Phe Ala Thr Gln Asn Gln Ile Thr Pro Asp Met Leu Leu
          180          185          190
Gln Leu Asp Ala Asp Met Glu Asn Lys Leu Ile His Gly Ile Ala Gln
          195          200          205
Glu Phe Leu Ile His Ala Arg Arg Gln Glu Gln Lys Phe Pro Leu Val
          210          215          220
Gly Ala Thr Ala Val Glu Ala Phe Glu Gly Pro Pro Phe Arg Met
225          230          235

```

<210> 3

<211> 2085

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> promoter

<222> (1) ... (2085)

<223> zag2.1

<400> 3

```

agcttcgtgt gttccttcga tcggtcacag tttgattcct gctcaccaca tatttttgcc 60
gcgtgggagg gaggccacga ctggtggcag aacagcgaga ggcagactac ctttacagcc 120
ttaataactc ttatatcttc tactataaca tcaaaataag acgtagtggt gtggatatgt 180
tgtctcctaat ttagcagcag gtcttgagtt tgattcaca ttcttgcaga tttatttttt 240
gagccataac agggatgagg gcaaaatagg aaatgaacga catgttaccc ttaccgcctt 300
aataagtagt agagatatcc agtttatatc taattattat tatataaaat gactgcaca 360
tatattacta ttaccagttt tcttggacat gcacagcaga aaacacgcac acgcagagag 420
gaaaaggaga ggccataaac caaaaggctt taagaatata tgtaaagata tgtctaaatg 480
gctatatctg gttaagcaag ataacagggc tctggtcac agtagtagtg gccttttgcc 540
cttgcccctc atctctctca cactctctt ttctcagcct tgcttccgat cgatggatcc 600
catcccactg ccatagtgcc atcctttctt tcccttgccg gcattgccta gccggccggc 660
cggcctgcta ttaaaccact ttacccccct tctcgttcac gctcgacgca gctccctttt 720
ccttgcttgc ttattgcaag tctctgcaag aacctgctag agaggaacaa ggtagaatag 780
tatcgctttt tccatctaga gggtatctct ttttacatga aaaatttcag ccgtattttc 840
gttctccata tatcagtcct gcgataatat aaatacgcgc gtcttgtgtg atccggcata 900
tgtatagttc ctactaactg atcgagatcg ctctcgtttg tactttctcc ctttgaggaa 960

```

```

agagttcccc tttttctgtg cttcaaatc ttgtaaggaa aaccatgcct gcctgccage 1020
ttcttctgtc acttgatga tgattcttat ttgcttactt gatttccgtt ttttttctt 1080
gctttctata tgtatgtatc tgggctgtct tccctgcgt ctcgttacta cgtactaagc 1140
tttgaaggt ttcaactctt tgtatacgat gaggtttctg cccctagtag cagatccgcg 1200
cacgactaga tgtttgagga aaagaaaagg gcaagacgct atatatatat gcagcacgca 1260
gtcgcacata tatccagttt tccaatctgc ctcttgcttt atgataattc aacttgcgct 1320
gattatattc ttggctacct agctagaaat gtctaattaa actttgtttg ctagctagat 1380
tttggtgctt ctttctgcat ctgatctttt tatctcttct gagtgctccg caaagccttc 1440
cagtgttgaa gaagctgctg gaagaagaga tgagctttct cttgaaggaa aaagagatga 1500
tcattgccgg tttgttgttg tttcgtgttt ttttagcttc ttgtcccca tttatattcg 1560
cgcctaatac acgagcccg agatcttggt ttcttggtggc tggttttgtt ggatctcgat 1620
ctcggttacg tttacatgag tcttgctgcc taacatacat ctgtgttctt tttctaggct 1680
gcgagaaact taactgatcg agtctgtctg gcaggcatcg atctatccag tcgtcagttc 1740
gtcacatccg cttttctgta tatatcatct tcagattttg tccatctgtc aaatcatgga 1800
aaatctgtcg tctttgcttg tattctcttc tgttattctt gctgcctccg gcggaccaat 1860
tcttgaatcg acccgtgttc ctattccctt ttgttagaca gcccacatcg cttgctcgat 1920
cgtagtgtac tgtactactg cggctagcta gatcttccaa gctagctata gttcgccggt 1980
ccctttgatc tgcttcacag aacatatata acacttgaa tcttttacgc ttatgagaaa 2040
acttgctgct tgctgctttc agctggtatc gtcgccagcg gatcc 2085

```

<210> 4
 <211> 344
 <212> DNA
 <213> Cauliflower mosaic virus

<220>
 <221> enhancer
 <222> (1) ... (344)
 <223> CaMV35s

```

<400> 4
tctagaaatc cgtcaacatg gtggagcacg acactctcgt ctactccaag aatatcaaag 60
atacagcttc agaagaccaa agggctattg agacttttca acaaagggtg atatcgggaa 120
acctcctcgg attccattgc ccagctatct gtcacttcat caaaaggaca gtagaaaagg 180
aagggtggc acacaaatgc catcattgcg ataaaggaaa ggctatcggt caagatgcct 240
ctgccgacag tggccccaaa gatggacccc caccacagag gagcatcggt gaaaaagaag 300
acgttccaac cacgtcttca aagcaagtgg attgatgtga tgct 344

```

<210> 5
 <211> 2198
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1) ... (2198)
 <223> ZmMADS

```

<400> 5
cctttttctt tttctccaca acatgaacct tactagaaca ctgccccact taaaagaatg 60
agggtagaac tcttgaatct tagggatttg aactccttgc agtacctcat aacaagggtg 120
ttacatgtcc ttcttctgct gttgctgctt gagcaggata tagagagatg accgacaccg 180
ggttgatctt gggacaacct tcttctcctc ttttcttctg tgttttcttt tctattctca 240
ctaccttttt ctttctcttt gttcttccca ctggaggatt ctatcaaaaa gtattaccat 300
catcacagag aggaacccga agactatgaa coactgataa cagtcttcaa cccaagaatc 360
accaagcatt gtgatcttag gggcgaggga gtggaaaatg gagttgcttg tgatttgcca 420
gagggaaatt tatcaggagt gttttgcttt gagtggaatg ggaactgagg gagttgttg 480
gggggggggg tttataggcg agtgggagtg ctggggtgcg gagtggtgtg atggaacagg 540
tgacatgagg tagcaggtcg atggaggggg gctgttgccg gcgatgatgg cggcggtggg 600
tgcgctgcaa aggagggcgt gggcggtgg tagtgcgcat ggaggcgggc acgcgtgcgg 660
ggggcacaag tgagtgtgtg ggtcgatgac cctgatgttt gtggtctctg gttccaagaa 720
tctttgtctc tctttatgat aataacttct tttgtcgtcc ttttctgttt actttgactc 780

```

```

aggggacagtg ctttgattct caccgtcggt ccttttgact gagtgactgg acatgtttct 840
tctgtagcat tgtacaacat gtactttgtg caagctacaa ggccacattt tttgaagcat 900
agattcctttc ccccaaacia tttatacaaa tatgcaaggc tacacttctt gtatttctat 960
aacattgtac attcatgaca gaggtcctaaa agcttgtaaa ttttgtgcag gtttaattca 1020
tgtaaagtcc ccttgtagag tcatgacaa acatgactat aaaattattc taaaaaac 1080
acacatgacc cccatgttat ttggtgacaa tacagaaacc acacatctag tgatgatata 1140
acactgtaca gaagccacaa attataatat ataaaacact atacaaagta tccaaataaa 1200
gcctaatagg tatggagggt aacctgaatc tttcctaata ataatagaata atctacaata 1260
atgatttggt tggacaaaga gaattaaacg gtattgagtg ggctaaaatt ccttggtatt 1320
caaaaccctc aatcacagtt tctccgaggg aaaaagaaac aggggaggac actcaggctg 1380
ttcacaatag ggatttcata tgcgtctttc caacaatgcc acatcatcaa aagtgttatg 1440
aaactaaaaa tgaaataata cttctcaatg caaactttca ttttcataga ttaatatact 1500
aattaaatga tgcaactaaa taaccaatag atgttagtaa aatatggtaa gattaaacaa 1560
accactatca atggacattt cacatagttt ccaagacttt gaaaacgggt tgacatgatt 1620
tcatccacat caaactaatt ttatctctga aacctttca ttttaaatga tatggcataa 1680
cgtccaaaat gctgacgtga cataccatta aatgtgcatg aaactcccat aaaactttta 1740
ttgataatag cctcacagac atccggtcct acacccgtgt ggacccatca gccagacgcc 1800
ctgcagcaaa cgcgacgttt gacttgccat ctgcgtccct tgtgcccgcg cgaccctgga 1860
aggctggact ggaactggaa caagcaaaat ggaaaaaac atactctacc actgaaccgc 1920
acccttccgg cccacgccag gctcgaccaa tccctgcccc gcgcgccttg acgagcgcat 1980
cactcgaacg ccggcctcgc taggcccatc cttctggccc gcaataacga tccccgtcat 2040
gatccgacgg tctagctgcc tccacgccgc tccaaaacc ccgcgtccaa tcaaacacg 2100
acagcgggac gagcgaaacc accgtggttt cgccaaaccg ctttctctcc catctaaaac 2160
cgccccctcc cttctctctc tcctagctct cttgcctg 2198

```

<210> 6

<211> 1470

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> promoter

<222> (1) ... (1470)

<223> ckx1-2

<400> 6

```

gagctcgccc ttgcatgctt gagtcatatc ttggaaaaaa aaactgtaac ttaaagtatg 60
atctatatat ggattatctt gatgggatgt cattttcgta tcaccaacca aaattacagt 120
ttggctcgtc gtgaaattc tacctactag ctgaaacaac ggctgctatg tataactact 180
ggtaactgaa agaataattg tcattgactc aaaattagaa tgcatgtgta agtcatgcgt 240
gctaattttg tctatcagca ttcggcgaa acgaagtc ccgaagtc gtactgtttg ttctgtggag 300
agagggaaac atcagaaatg acaaaactag acggcggtgt cttctacac gaattcataa 360
acatttgctt tacttttact agagaatggc atcagatgga aaaccgctga aaaaacaaga 420
aaacaatttg accccaaata tgtacagacg ctagctatag ccagccacac tgaagttgac 480
atgcggcaac tagctaacca cttctctga aacactaaca tttgtacctt ggtcgtgtaa 540
gtgtagttag taacgtatgt tgacgcgact taccgaacaa aaatataatt gtcccaatca 600
agctaggggc gattgtttgt ttccaaaatg ttgccatttg cttaatcaat cctataattga 660
ttcatggctg ttaaggtgag ataaagcgac aagaaatctc tctctatata tatatataag 720
atcccgaagg ctacgcacat ttttgatagc aaaatatgag aagttggcag gttctggtag 780
caaatcaaat aatatggcca gaataatcgt ggctagcttg attaaacctt cagcttggtg 840
tattttggaa gtcgaccaac cagctgggac ggggctcgtc gtagtaccaa aattacagcc 900
tgcttccttc gtcgtcctgt acgtaatgca gtacagctgt ctgtctagta gagacgattt 960
tgagcaggca cacacattaa gtgataacat aaaagacggc ttcattttat ttcataacca 1020
aacgatattg tcaacacaca cctatagcta ccaattttgt acaactattt agtgcgaaaa 1080
ctatttcatt ctcaagaatt gatcgcttat atttattatt acaggttttt aaatgtataa 1140
atacgctata ttgcatggca aaagggggta ataattaggc aggactatat atataatagt 1200
tttttttctt ttaaatctct gggaggatgg taaagttggt aactaggcac cttgtgcgca 1260
tatttttctg tggtaaaaca gaataaaact agacgggatg cagaattttt ttttctctgg 1320
aaagcagctc atctctgtgt tcgagtacgt aattgaagaa gtatgtgatc gcactacacc 1380
tacacgtatg tgccgcccgt tccgtcctat atatatacgg ggtgcaatca cctagttacc 1440
aaacactcac acataagggc ggatccatgg 1470

```

<210> 7
 <211> 960
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1) ... (960)
 <223> eep1

<400> 7
 tcaaaccggt catcgtttgt atcatccact gcttgacttg ggaagaagtt aagaacttgg 60
 taagacagct gtgagggtgt gacccaacta acccataaat acattttctc caattagtaa 120
 attagttttt ttttcttggc ttgattgatg aatcattcaa gttggcatga taagattttg 180
 ttcagttatt cgtgtgtctt atgtatgaaa agtgattgaa aaaaattatg gatagttttg 240
 acttgctatg gatttaatta cacctaactg cctccaatcc atatggattg gagggaaacca 300
 aacaagctct aagggttgata tccgcttcta tatatgctgc atgagcagtt tactgcttta 360
 tttttctaca gatgggtcag tgatgaggat tgggtgaatgc atcagggtcat tcaaataaat 420
 ttttttaacg acagggttat gtaggtgatg acacaccata tattccctaa ctgcctgtct 480
 agtgtctact aattactaac gggaaaattg cgtatgctca ttgacgtctc agctgtgcag 540
 aagaatctcg gaacatttaa ttcacatata ttgatactac gtgctagctg gtgccatctt 600
 cctagctgga tactacttat tgcacatatt aattttcttt tttgttttct ttcaattgct 660
 tccaagggtca aactgaatgc aaaccattac ttgttacaac ggctcctctcc atcctacgct 720
 acgcctgatg tgatgtaatg taatcgaagc aagagcctta ttattgtata tttctgttcc 780
 taccagggtc tgcattgaaa actgccagcc tctcattata ttataaatat acgtatactg 840
 atacacatac atgcacacca aaagtactca ggactgtcat ctctcagttg caattgcaaa 900
 aaaaatacag agagagagag agagagagag agagatccct accctgcaaa gatatcgacc 960

<210> 8
 <211> 1224
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1) ... (1224)
 <223> end2

<400> 8
 tactataggg cacgcgtggt cgacggcccg ggctggtaaa aagtaattga acccaaaata 60
 tcatggatgt tttggtgaag acagtgatca gtgatttttt tatatctata tatatatcaa 120
 agatacttga ttttctagaa ggttcttttt gttgttttcc cttatgtttt tacgcatgat 180
 gcaattcttt ttgagagggt tccgatgcat tgatgttatt gtattatctc ctatatatag 240
 gtcgacgtac attatgtatt gcaataacca gttaactgga tccagcttcg cttagttttt 300
 agtttttggc agaaaaaatg atcaatgttt cacaaccaa atatttttat aacttttgat 360
 gaaagaagat caccacgggtc atatctaggg gtggttaaca attgcatctt aaatgtttct 420
 tcataaaaaa taaggcttct taataaattt tagttcaaaa taaatacgaa taaagtctga 480
 ttctaactctg attcgatcct taaattttat aatgcaaaat ttagagctca ttaccacctc 540
 tagtcatatg tctagtctga ggtatatcca aaaagccctt tctctaaatt ccacacccaa 600
 ctcatagttt tgcaaaataaa tactccgact ccaaaatgta ggtgaagtgc aactttctcc 660
 atttttatatc aacatttgtt attttttgtt taacattttc cactcaaaac taattaataa 720
 aatacgtggt tgttgaaagt ggcacatgt ctcccttaca ttatgttttt ttatttatgt 780
 attattgttt ttttctcccg aacaacttgt caacatatca tcattgggtct ttaatattta 840
 tgaatatgga agcctagtta ttacacttgc gctacacact agttgtagtt ttgccactg 900
 tctaacatgc aactctagta gttttgccc ttgacctgga cgcgactcta gtattgacac 960
 ttgtatagca aataatgcca atacgacacc tggccttaca tgaaacatta tttttgacac 1020
 ttgtatacca tgcaacatta ccattgacat ttgtccatac acattatatc aaatatattg 1080
 agcgcgtgtc acaactcga tacaagctg gatgaccctc cctcaccaca tctataaaaa 1140
 cccgagcgct actgtaaatc actcacaaca caacacatat ctttttagtaa cttttcaata 1200
 ggcggtcccc aagaactagt aaac 1224

<210> 9
 <211> 1433
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)... (1433)
 <223> lec1

```
<400> 9
tcctaattcctt caaataacca tctcaaaagt tttttaaaac atctttttgag gatattgtatc 60
ccatagccctt agagcgctaa attgactact tttagtctgat taaaagggtat tagacatcct 120
tacaagtcctt aagtatcaaa tcaccttcta tcggctatac acaactaacg gaagttatct 180
ctagtcacac taacttatgt cggtttccgc atggcagatc aaaattagct aacttttgtt 240
ggctaataag agcaattcca aaagaacgtg taaactaatc tcaaaacaga tattagttaa 300
gaatagtaat ttttcttact ccaacagttc cctcagtcctt ccccaaaaaa ttaagcgttc 360
cgcattccaca gcctcctctc ggtcgtatct tgggtgtgtt catccctccc caatccattt 420
ctcaacgtat cagatcatcc accgcctacg acgactgtac agtttgctgc acatatcaca 480
tttaaaggaa ctggtggagt acccatcata attcactctt aaaaaatttt agcctgctct 540
caataatcaa ttgggggggt aaaattttta acatcctttc ggatctaata caacttatgg 600
aagttagcta gctctggctg cgctaacttc tgtcgatcgc ctattagcta atactccatc 660
tgtcccatata tataagggtat aaccaactct gattcaaaga ccaaaaaatat acttaattgt 720
gtctataacca cttcatcgat gtacgtatgc atagaaagag cacatcttat attgtggaac 780
aagaacaaaa atatggttac gccttatatt ataagacgta gaaatcaatg gtttacaata 840
gccaaagaata gatgttttta tttatttctt atatagatgt ttttatttat ttctatatatg 900
tttcacaata gccttatatt gtgccgaaaa tttaggcaca cgtgccacga acgtctgaaa 960
tgtactccgc gcgtattacc atgcactacg acgtacgtag gagtatgtac gttgaaccaa 1020
gcacacatat atctctgaca cagtacaatg atatactaca acaacaacag tactgccccaa 1080
ttcatccatt ttcacgttcc atcttccgcg tgtgacaact cgatcggcca cgcacgcaga 1140
cgacgacgga gcagtacttc acagaatcct ccgccactcg tcacaccaac aggcgcgcgc 1200
tggtgcgcgt gcattcatgt catgccatcg tccgtccctt ggctgcctc ggtagacggg 1260
agctagagta gtagcctgtg cttgctaccc ctgggtcaaca catcgtagcc tcctatatatt 1320
aacgtatcct cacacatcac aagaacgaca cacagaaacc agtagccact actccatcca 1380
ccacgagcga gcgagcgata accctagcta gcttcaggat ccagcgagag ccc 1433
```

<210> 10
 <211> 820
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)... (820)
 <223> F3.7 promoter

```
<400> 10
gagctcaagc cgcaacaaca aatttcggtg ctcccaagct tcataaaggc tatcttcggc 60
gtcgttgagg tccatggtgg cacagaatcg agttgatgtt gtagctggcg gctaggggtt 120
gaagtggaga agaggtccgg ctggtggcat cctatcgtct attgaggggt ggggtccggtg 180
gcatcatact tgatgacaat tgaaagtaat tttaataaac ttgtcatgag tagtgagtct 240
tttataaaaa ataagctgaa ataagcacc cttgatgagc ttataggatt atcataatct 300
caaagtctaa attatataat tttattagat aagttgcttg tttgtttccc cactagctta 360
tttacattgg attatataat ctacataaat tataatctca aacaaaaagt ccttaatcag 420
agatcagcga ggtctcacga gtgagaagg gagagcttgt ccaaacgagc attttcgggc 480
gtgtgaacac ccatttcagc aaagccgtcg ttgtccagtt cagcgaagcg cttctgcgg 540
ctttggcgtg acccattctg ctagctcagc actgagaata cgcgtccgct gcagcgttgg 600
cgtacaggcc ggactacatt agccaacgcg tatcggcagt ggcaaacctc ttgcgttcta 660
actccgctgg gccaccagct ttgaccgccg cctcccttcc cctccgctac tgcctctccc 720
caccctactc ccccgagga gcggcggcgg cggcggcgag gtcgtacccc acatcggcga 780
gcggcggcgg caccgccgga ggcaaaggca agtctagaac 820
```

<210> 11
 <211> 26
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

 <400> 11
 gtcagtgggtg taaaagcact tctggt 26

 <210> 12
 <211> 26
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

 <400> 12
 tgcgccagaa gaagcagcag gaagat 26

 <210> 13
 <211> 26
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

 <400> 13
 aagcttaggg tacctcaaac cgtca 26

 <210> 14
 <211> 34
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

 <400> 14
 ccatgggtcga tatctttgca gggtagggat ctct 34

 <210> 15
 <211> 22
 <212> DNA
 <213> Artificial Sequence

 <220>
 <223> Clontech AP1 primer

 <400> 15
 gtaatacgac tcactatagg gc 22

 <210> 16
 <211> 19
 <212> DNA
 <213> Artificial Sequence

 <220>
 <223> Clontech AP2 primer

 <400> 16
 actatagggc acgcgtggt 19

 <210> 17
 <211> 1679
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

 <220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)...(1679)

<223> tb1 promoter

<400> 17

```

gcgggccgcct acctaataaga tatgtatcac tctctcctca cttcggctat aaaagagagg 60
gatagagaaa catagaatgg gtttcgaaaa aaactccttg actctctaaa tagaaacaag 120
aggaaagggga agttagttgg tcattatctt tgttgatgcc tcaacatgta attttcttcg 180
ccattgtatt tctcaatcca ctatatacaa agagggtata gggatatatat tacacatctt 240
acgggtccgaa cctatatatta aattacccat gtattgatgc ctaggcggta tccagcaaca 300
gagtgtctct agcacgcac tcttactcta tttatcaact ctcccccgaa tacatgtggg 360
tccttattgt cactggcgga tctacagggt gtcaccctgt agtccgggtac cggcataaca 420
tattagcttt gtctatttca tgacttcaaa catgttgcaa caacctacag atgcgttcag 480
tctatctata tacaagagga agaatacaag tgacaaatct aatttgtgaa tataagaatt 540
attatgctgg tttacataga ataccaaatt atagcacaca tttatcattc cttattgaat 600
ttctaaatgt atttactga attattcatg catttttaat ttggcatacc ttatagtaaa 660
attctataac cgctactgct tattgtcatt atgcgacttg gaagacattt ttactact 720
gaaagcggtc tgttttttgt gttgtcgaga gtgtgatggg taaccatagt taataatgca 780
ctggatctat cactactcat acagggtcca tatgccta atgttgtga agaccaactc 840
atctgaccac atctgtccct accatgcttg tacaccacac tacatacatc actcatcact 900
ggcctctcgt ttcgggtacc tctcccaca atgttcaatg tatatactaa tagttctcaa 960
ataaattcct gtggatgtta caaaaaccca cggctcttgg tttcctgaag aagtatttca 1020
tggaggcgcg cacgtccatc gtactgcgtc ctgcagctat ggccgcccc atctggccaa 1080
taaagtact aggtcacttg tagccaatag cgtttcaaca tgcacacagc ttttcccca 1140
atagtgcagg tccttgtatt ctctccctc tccctcacct caaatctcat ccacacgaac 1200
aggcggcacg gcagtattcc tccacagccc tctctctat aagatggcac agccctctca 1260
ggtagggcg agtgtctcac tctcacatag taaaaa aaaaacgccc ccaaggttct 1320
taagcacaat tctctagcta tcttggtctc ctacacagcc tatgcacatg agcccatgcc 1380
tctctctcc ttgcgcctgc atagagagggt ggatgatca cctggaaagt ttttaactct 1440
ctctctctct ctctctctct ctctctctta caagcctaga ccttatgcat ggtcggacgg 1500
acacatctga tcataggaca tatgagtagg ccacactcct cctgcccctc tctcgtagag 1560
atcaacacac actgctctta gtgccaggac ctagagaggg gagcgtggag agggcatcag 1620
ggggccttgg agtcccatca gtaaagcaca tgtttccttt ctgtgattcc tcaagcccc 1679

```

<210> 18

<211> 1027

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> promoter

<222> (1) ... (1027)

<223> eep2 promoter

<400> 18

```

gtaaagttac aattatatat caaatgctag ctactagtcg ggagaaaacc aactaagggg 60
atgtttgttt gggattgtaa tctgtccaga atatataatc caacaaattt tgaactaaca 120
ctcggttcaa aatttattag attatataat ccatacatat tacaatcca aacaaacacc 180
cctaattcta aatgggtgaga gtaaaaagcg ctgtctaata acttttatca gctaatttgt 240
ttatcttgag ctgttaatta aaccattagt gaagtttttt tgggggggtg tcgaatagag 300
ctaactaac tattagctca taggatcaag gccattgggt taatttcacc ccactatgac 360
tatgtcccag taactaaata ctatatattgt caccataaac tttggaagaa attagttgct 420
actagaaaga agatccaaac ctggaaaaaa ttagtttcta ctagaaagca gatcatgtct 480
gctaccaga cattgattta tactccagca tcaaccaacc ccgtacttgt tactacaaaa 540
ttggaagaaa ttagttgcta ctagaagta gataatttct gccaccagat attgatttat 600
aacctagtat caatctctac tagccttgct tccgtcattt gttgctagat ataatgggt 660
ttctttcaca tatgtgagtg tatatatatg aaccttgag caaccattat attcggtag 720
caaacaagc cctacagaca tcgatctctg atctgagaaa aaaaatcctt atatggcgag 780
aattacaatg gaagcaagca aggtgtcct gctcttgatg gtgacctag gaagttgat 840
gattcccgca tactgtaatg gcacatcggg caaccatgcg catttgaatc aagttacata 900
ttatacagtt tcttactagt agtaaatata aattgttcgc ataagtcaa caaccttaac 960
ttactgtaaa aacagtaact gaatgccctt attgcatgca gctcggaaac ttgttcgttt 1020
tctgccc

```

1027

<210> 19
 <211> 723
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)...(723)
 <223> trx1 or thxH promoter (thioredoxin H)

```
<400> 19
gcccttacta tagggcacgc gtggtcgacg gcccgggctg gtactctctg gtactgagtt 60
agatttggtg aatgttaata catatatact tttataaaaa ttacttttta agacaaaatt 120
gatgcactgg cgttcattgg cggctgtggt aacaaaaccg aagtggaagt agcccgttcc 180
actggagggt ggcttaagtg cacatgcagt gaaaataacg ttccacttgc gattcattta 240
acacaactgt cagtataaat agtttttttt attggcgggt gatttaggtg aacccaagc 300
gaaaatataat ttacacatgc ggttttttta gccgtgctca cctattttatt ttcaagtgtgc 360
ttaactgaaa ctgtcgggtat aaattttttg gtgccatcag tttagagcac ttatctactg 420
actttttttt tcaagtatcg tacggatttt gcaccacgtc gacgaccgtc gataacgagg 480
cacgccgatc tagagagctc gaagacctgg gaatggcaca ggggaccggc cggagccgc 540
cggcgccatg caagctgcct cgatcgcggt cctcgacctc agtagcccg cctgtgcgcg 600
cgccagtcgc tcgctgcgcc tataaaagcc gcccgcggtc cgcgtaggct accagcgcaa 660
aactctgcc aagggcttcgg atcccacacc gaggaaagga gaagagaggg tcggaatacc 720
atg 723
```

<210> 20
 <211> 1626
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)...(1626)
 <223> Zm40 or Mze40-2 promoter

```
<400> 20
aagcttagct agatcatttg taagaatgca acttgttcat atagcatggc tacagcctac 60
atcatctgaa atagacctgt ttataggata cctaagctca attcacccta tatctaaaac 120
ctacgaggcc taaacacacc cgtcctcaag aaaacgacca aaccaaacca aaccatgcgt 180
ccgtgtcatg gttttgtaga cacgtttacg tatcaattat agtgttctga ttttttatat 240
tctcctaatt atttagagct aaattttatt ttatgatagc agagatctaa atatttttgt 300
tttgattttt tatatactaa aatcatctct acaatattag agatttttaa tgctcagaag 360
aatttttactt gaattaaaac ctttactgat ttttaactaa aacggagacc aaaagaaatc 420
tatccaaggc tgcctctaag agccttcgtg tctcgttttc ttatttcaga cttcactcoat 480
cttcttattt caggctccac tatataaggt ggtctctagt atctttccta tcacatatcc 540
tattttaaaac tttagtatat aaaacattat aattcataat ataaatcgat tattttacac 600
gatctcagcc taaaagcggg aatatgcacg ctctgagcat ggcccaagct ccacgttaac 660
cgttctgtca aaaaaaaaaa catctagtct agaatggaaa acacacgatt ttagaagtta 720
ggactagttt ggcaactcaa ttttccaaat gattctcatt cttttaagag gatttaattt 780
attttttggt aaaataggaa tcactagaaa ctctattttt tcaagagaaa gtaagctatt 840
tttttagaaa aataaaaaat cccttaaaaa atattggtcg taaattagcc ctaagatgga 900
ctaaaaatct ggttttatag aataggaggg gatcgagcaa ccgccaatc tacgcgccaa 960
aaaggtacct tttccgtgaa taaacacgac tgcggcgatc acgatctgat cgaactcgta 1020
gaataaaatg gagcagcgga atagtgtggg aggcacaagc acaggaggag ctgaaaccga 1080
accgaagtgg cgaacacgat cccactccg gccggcaccc gagtgtgcga gacgtgtggg 1140
gctgatctga cgagcctgga agaagaagaa gaaaaaaaag tccctacgct cctgcttggc 1200
tccatcgaca gctcactagc tgctaccgga tgctcgcgct tctgatgcct ctogattcat 1260
catccatcgt tgggtggcggc ggcggggagg caaagggtct gattccgcag cagccaagt 1320
ctcctcctgc agacgaaaat gacggcagag gttggcggtg atccaggaga ctcatcagtt 1380
tagtttaata atgaatctgt agcaggcgct tcagtctctc atcggatgag cgagcagctt 1440
agcagagcag gtggtggtcc ctggctcgcc cccgtccatt ctttcccgcc cgtcctgccg 1500
tccactccgc cgcctattta taccctcct cgcccaccct gccatcctca ccatcgcaat 1560
```

tcacaagcaa agcaatcaga gccaaagcacc caccgtcctc ctttctttcc ttcgactcat 1620
caaagc 1626

<210> 21
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Zea mays

<400> 21
aaacaccttc ggatattgct ccctttt 27

<210> 22
<211> 27
<212> DNA
<213> Zea mays

<400> 22
tctcgcatth gcagaaacga acaacgt 27

<210> 23
<211> 525
<212> DNA
<213> Zea mays

<220>
<221> promoter
<222> (1)... (525)
<223> mLIP15

<400> 23
ctttcagcta agtccctgct cctctctttt ttcttacatt caggctcctcg cagctcctct 60
cttttttctt gtttctttct ttcgatctgc gagccgtcca ggtccagtag tctcctttcc 120
gtgaaggaac tcttgacagc ggccctctcg gtttcctcga attcttggtc cccggtccct 180
cctcctgtcc ccgcgtagat ccgtccgtcc gaggagcaca ccgtccccac ccccatgttt 240
accaccagct tcctctgacg gccgccgtgc tccgatgaag ctgagcgtgc tccgtatccg 300
ccgtcccccac tcttctctcg tcgccttctt ctactgggtc tacgtcttct catgaacgca 360
tcgccccctt ccacctgctg atccttccgc atctctccat ctctctttct ctctgagata 420
gtcttttcgaa tccatctcta gggctcttgt ttctcccat cctcccccca cccaccccc 480
caccaaacac aagtcccctt gttcaatccg acaagacaag catcc 525

<210> 24
<211> 587
<212> DNA
<213> Zea mays

<220>
<221> promoter
<222> (1)... (587)
<223> ESR promoter

<400> 24
gaattcgccc ttggtagatg tctagatgac ctattctact tttcctaaga ttttctctgt 60
atgagtaacc tgcataatt taacttgtag gatcttgccg atataaaaaaaa aaacgccag 120
tcatttatgg tacgggatta ataggttcca agaaccagcc acaatccatt tattagtttc 180
atataaatgt cataaaattt tactaaaatt ttctctgtat agtaacatgt cataactgaa 240
cttgtgagaa aaacgccagt tatttatggg acgggattaa taggttccaa aaaccagccg 300
taacctatth atattagggg actttaagct ggtgccctca gttttgttgg tgtcttcgtt 360
tttaaaactta gttgtattht ttttcttagt tctgtccttc tagtggtata gagcataagg 420
acaaaattga gcaaaaaatg actaaggata aaaatgagga tatcagaaaag ggcagcagct 480
taaaaaacct tttatattag ttcaaaagga caccagtcta taaaaagtat actccaagca 540
catttgaatt tggatttgca ttgtcagtca ggccagtcga ggggacc 587

<210> 25
 <211> 900
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> promoter
 <222> (1)...(900)
 <223> PCNA2 promoter

<400> 25
 atcgtaatcg gttttcaccg tataccgaac cgaaaaaacc gaataccaaa ctttatcaat 60
 tcccaaattt gactattcga ttatgtgaac taattgtgtg atacaattaa attgttattc 120
 acttatttgt atgtgatgta tgatgtatat ctaaatatatt gtacctatat aatttttact 180
 tttttaaatt atatgtaatc tatcatgtaa acttgttgta tgtattgtct tgattataag 240
 tttggtattc ggtttttacc gaaaaatcga agtaaaaaaac cgaaaccgaa cttctcggtt 300
 tttcattttc tagaaaaccg aacggtttct aatgtttgaa aaaccgaagt tttttaaaac 360
 cgaaaaaccg aaccgaagt tagaaaaaaa ccgaatgccc agccctaaaa attagtagcc 420
 cataagaact aaaaaaagat aaaatgacta aaaattaatc agttgaaacc aaacctattt 480
 tccccacac ctacaggtat tgtttcgcac tccaagtttg aaacacgact ggaaacaaaa 540
 cccaaaacga ctggagggac cgagcttggt ctgagcagca gagatggcgg gaaatgctgc 600
 gtctcccgc tcagtttcgg atgccccgcc ctttcccaaa ccggccaccg ccgccgcccg 660
 tgtctcccca ccgacaggtg ggtccaatcc ttaaccacgg accaggggccc ccacctgtca 720
 ggtggacctt ccgaagcaag gatcgggccg gcgggaaaac atttcgcggc aggtggcggt 780
 tgcgccaaat ttctccctcc cttttccgtt cggcgtcccc aaacgcctcc ctattaatct 840
 ccccgcggtc cccttcctc gcgcgcgcgc tctcccctcc caaagctcgc cccgctccca 900

<210> 26
 <211> 1560
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> CDS
 <222> (1)...(1560)

<400> 26
 atg aag ccg cca tca ctg gtg cac tgc ttc aag ctg ctg gtc ctg ctg 48
 Met Lys Pro Pro Ser Leu Val His Cys Phe Lys Leu Leu Val Leu Leu
 1 5 10 15
 gcg ctc gcc agg ctg acc atg cac gtc ccc gac gag gac atg cta tcg 96
 Ala Leu Ala Arg Leu Thr Met His Val Pro Asp Glu Asp Met Leu Ser
 20 25 30
 ccc ctc ggc gcg ctg cgc ctc gac ggt cat ttc agc ttc cat gac gtc 144
 Pro Leu Gly Ala Leu Arg Leu Asp Gly His Phe Ser Phe His Asp Val
 35 40 45
 tcc gcc atg gcg cgg gac ttc ggc aac cag tgc agc ttc ctg ccg gcc 192
 Ser Ala Met Ala Arg Asp Phe Gly Asn Gln Cys Ser Phe Leu Pro Ala
 50 55 60
 gcc gtg ctc cac cca ggc tcg gtc tcc gat atc gcc gcc acc gtg agg 240
 Ala Val Leu His Pro Gly Ser Val Ser Asp Ile Ala Ala Thr Val Arg
 65 70 75 80
 cac gtc ttc tcc ctg ggc gag ggc tcg ccg ctc acc gtc gcg gcg cgc 288
 His Val Phe Ser Leu Gly Glu Gly Ser Pro Leu Thr Val Ala Ala Arg
 85 90 95

ggg cat gga cac tcc ctc atg ggt cag tcc cag gcc gcc cag ggg atc	336
Gly His Gly His Ser Leu Met Gly Gln Ser Gln Ala Ala Gln Gly Ile	
100 105 110	
gtg gtc agg atg gag tcg ctc cgg ggc gct agg ctc cag gtc cac gac	384
Val Val Arg Met Glu Ser Leu Arg Gly Ala Arg Leu Gln Val His Asp	
115 120 125	
ggc ttt gtc gat gcc ccc gga gga gag ctc tgg atc aat gtc ctg cgt	432
Gly Phe Val Asp Ala Pro Gly Gly Glu Leu Trp Ile Asn Val Leu Arg	
130 135 140	
gag acg ctg aag cac ggc ctg gca ccc aag tcg tgg acg gac tat ctc	480
Glu Thr Leu Lys His Gly Leu Ala Pro Lys Ser Trp Thr Asp Tyr Leu	
145 150 155 160	
cat ctc acg gtc ggt ggc acc ttg tct aat gcg ggg gtc agc ggc cag	528
His Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr Leu Ser Asn Ala Gly Val Ser Gly Gln	
165 170 175	
gcg ttc cgc cac gga ccg cag gtc agc aat gtc aat caa ctg gag att	576
Ala Phe Arg His Gly Pro Gln Val Ser Asn Val Asn Gln Leu Glu Ile	
180 185 190	
gtg aca gga agg gga gac gtc gtt acc tgc tca ccc gag gat aac tct	624
Val Thr Gly Arg Gly Asp Val Val Thr Cys Ser Pro Glu Asp Asn Ser	
195 200 205	
gat ctc ttc tat gct gct ctc ggc ggt ctt ggt cag ttc ggg atc ata	672
Asp Leu Phe Tyr Ala Ala Leu Gly Gly Leu Gly Gln Phe Gly Ile Ile	
210 215 220	
acc aga gca agg att gca ctt gag cct gct cca gag atg gtg agg tgg	720
Thr Arg Ala Arg Ile Ala Leu Glu Pro Ala Pro Glu Met Val Arg Trp	
225 230 235 240	
ata aga gtt ctt tac tcg gat ttt gaa agc ttc acc gaa gac cag gag	768
Ile Arg Val Leu Tyr Ser Asp Phe Glu Ser Phe Thr Glu Asp Gln Glu	
245 250 255	
atg ttg atc atg gca gag aac tcc ttt gac tac att gaa ggt ttt gtc	816
Met Leu Ile Met Ala Glu Asn Ser Phe Asp Tyr Ile Glu Gly Phe Val	
260 265 270	
atc ata aac agg aca ggc atc ctc aac aac tgg agg gcg tcc ttc aag	864
Ile Ile Asn Arg Thr Gly Ile Leu Asn Asn Trp Arg Ala Ser Phe Lys	
275 280 285	
cca cag gac cca gtc caa gca agc cat ttc cag tca gat gga aga gtg	912
Pro Gln Asp Pro Val Gln Ala Ser His Phe Gln Ser Asp Gly Arg Val	
290 295 300	
cta tac tgc ctc gaa cta acc aag aac ttc aat agt ggc gac act gat	960
Leu Tyr Cys Leu Glu Leu Thr Lys Asn Phe Asn Ser Gly Asp Thr Asp	
305 310 315 320	
acc atg gaa cag gaa gtt gct gta ctg cta tct cgg ctt aga ttc ata	1008
Thr Met Glu Gln Glu Val Ala Val Leu Leu Ser Arg Leu Arg Phe Ile	
325 330 335	
cag tct act cta ttc cac acc gat gtc acg tac ctg gag ttt ttg gac	1056
Gln Ser Thr Leu Phe His Thr Asp Val Thr Tyr Leu Glu Phe Leu Asp	

111 112 113 114 115 116 117 118 119 120 121 122 123 124 125 126 127 128 129 130 131 132 133 134 135 136 137 138 139 140 141 142 143 144 145 146 147 148 149 150 151 152 153 154 155 156 157 158 159 160 161 162 163 164 165 166 167 168 169 170 171 172 173 174 175 176 177 178 179 180 181 182 183 184 185 186 187 188 189 190 191 192 193 194 195 196 197 198 199 200 201 202 203 204 205 206 207 208 209 210 211 212 213 214 215 216 217 218 219 220 221 222 223 224 225 226 227 228 229 230 231 232 233 234 235 236 237 238 239 240 241 242 243 244 245 246 247 248 249 250 251 252 253 254 255 256 257 258 259 260 261 262 263 264 265 266 267 268 269 270 271 272 273 274 275 276 277 278 279 280 281 282 283 284 285 286 287 288 289 290 291 292 293 294 295 296 297 298 299 300 301 302 303 304 305 306 307 308 309 310 311 312 313 314 315 316 317 318 319 320 321 322 323 324 325 326 327 328 329 330 331 332 333 334 335 336 337 338 339 340 341 342 343 344 345 346 347 348 349 350 351 352 353 354 355 356 357 358 359 360 361 362 363 364 365 366 367 368 369 370 371 372 373 374 375 376 377 378 379 380 381 382 383 384 385 386 387 388 389 390 391 392 393 394 395 396 397 398 399 400 401 402 403 404 405 406 407 408 409 410 411 412 413 414 415 416 417 418 419 420 421 422 423 424 425 426 427 428 429 430 431 432 433 434 435 436 437 438 439 440 441 442 443 444 445 446 447 448 449 450 451 452 453 454 455 456 457 458 459 460 461 462 463 464 465 466 467 468 469 470 471 472 473 474 475 476 477 478 479 480 481 482 483 484 485 486 487 488 489 490 491 492 493 494 495 496 497 498 499 500 501 502 503 504 505 506 507 508 509 510 511 512 513 514 515 516 517 518 519 520 521 522 523 524 525 526 527 528 529 530 531 532 533 534 535 536 537 538 539 540 541 542 543 544 545 546 547 548 549 550 551 552 553 554 555 556 557 558 559 560 561 562 563 564 565 566 567 568 569 570 571 572 573 574 575 576 577 578 579 580 581 582 583 584 585 586 587 588 589 590 591 592 593 594 595 596 597 598 599 600 601 602 603 604 605 606 607 608 609 610 611 612 613 614 615 616 617 618 619 620 621 622 623 624 625 626 627 628 629 630 631 632 633 634 635 636 637 638 639 640 641 642 643 644 645 646 647 648 649 650 651 652 653 654 655 656 657 658 659 660 661 662 663 664 665 666 667 668 669 670 671 672 673 674 675 676 677 678 679 680 681 682 683 684 685 686 687 688 689 690 691 692 693 694 695 696 697 698 699 700 701 702 703 704 705 706 707 708 709 710 711 712 713 714 715 716 717 718 719 720 721 722 723 724 725 726 727 728 729 730 731 732 733 734 735 736 737 738 739 740 741 742 743 744 745 746 747 748 749 750 751 752 753 754 755 756 757 758 759 760 761 762 763 764 765 766 767 768 769 770 771 772 773 774 775 776 777 778 779 780 781 782 783 784 785 786 787 788 789 790 791 792 793 794 795 796 797 798 799 800 801 802 803 804 805 806 807 808 809 810 811 812 813 814 815 816 817 818 819 820 821 822 823 824 825 826 827 828 829 830 831 832 833 834 835 836 837 838 839 840 841 842 843 844 845 846 847 848 849 850 851 852 853 854 855 856 857 858 859 860 861 862 863 864 865 866 867 868 869 870 871 872 873 874 875 876 877 878 879 880 881 882 883 884 885 886 887 888 889 890 891 892 893 894 895 896 897 898 899 900 901 902 903 904 905 906 907 908 909 910 911 912 913 914 915 916 917 918 919 920 921 922 923 924 925 926 927 928 929 930 931 932 933 934 935 936 937 938 939 940 941 942 943 944 945 946 947 948 949 950 951 952 953 954 955 956 957 958 959 960 961 962 963 964 965 966 967 968 969 970 971 972 973 974 975 976 977 978 979 980 981 982 983 984 985 986 987 988 989 990 991 992 993 994 995 996 997 998 999 1000

340	345	350	
agg gtg cac acc tct gag ctg aag ctg agg gca caa agc ctc tgg gaa			1104
Arg Val His Thr Ser Glu Leu Lys Leu Arg Ala Gln Ser Leu Trp Glu			
355	360	365	
gtt cca cac cct tgg ttg aat ctt ctg ata ccg agg agc tca atc cgc			1152
Val Pro His Pro Trp Leu Asn Leu Leu Ile Pro Arg Ser Ser Ile Arg			
370	375	380	
aga ttt gct acg gaa gtc ttt ggc agg atc ctg aaa gat agc aac aat			1200
Arg Phe Ala Thr Glu Val Phe Gly Arg Ile Leu Lys Asp Ser Asn Asn			
385	390	395	400
ggg cct ata ttg ctt tat cca gtg aac aaa tca aag tgg gac aac aaa			1248
Gly Pro Ile Leu Leu Tyr Pro Val Asn Lys Ser Lys Trp Asp Asn Lys			
405	410	415	
acg tca gtg gtc ata cca gat gag gaa att ttc tac cta gtg gga ttc			1296
Thr Ser Val Val Ile Pro Asp Glu Glu Ile Phe Tyr Leu Val Gly Phe			
420	425	430	
ctt tct tca gca ccg tct ctc tca ggt cac ggc agc att gca cat gcg			1344
Leu Ser Ser Ala Pro Ser Leu Ser Gly His Gly Ser Ile Ala His Ala			
435	440	445	
atg agc ctg aac agc caa ata gta gag ttc tgt gaa gag gct gat att			1392
Met Ser Leu Asn Ser Gln Ile Val Glu Phe Cys Glu Glu Ala Asp Ile			
450	455	460	
ggg atg aaa cag tat cta gca cac tac acc aca cag gag cag tgg aaa			1440
Gly Met Lys Gln Tyr Leu Ala His Tyr Thr Thr Gln Glu Gln Trp Lys			
465	470	475	480
acc cac ttt gga gca agg tgg gag aca ttt gaa cgg agg aaa cac aga			1488
Thr His Phe Gly Ala Arg Trp Glu Thr Phe Glu Arg Arg Lys His Arg			
485	490	495	
tat gat ccc cta gcc atc cta gca cca gga cag aga ata ttc cca aag			1536
Tyr Asp Pro Leu Ala Ile Leu Ala Pro Gly Gln Arg Ile Phe Pro Lys			
500	505	510	
gcg tca ctc cca ttg tct ttg tga			1560
Ala Ser Leu Pro Leu Ser Leu *			
515			

<210> 27
 <211> 519
 <212> PRT
 <213> Zea mays

<400> 27
 Met Lys Pro Pro Ser Leu Val His Cys Phe Lys Leu Leu Val Leu Leu
 1 5 10 15
 Ala Leu Ala Arg Leu Thr Met His Val Pro Asp Glu Asp Met Leu Ser
 20 25 30
 Pro Leu Gly Ala Leu Arg Leu Asp Gly His Phe Ser Phe His Asp Val
 35 40 45
 Ser Ala Met Ala Arg Asp Phe Gly Asn Gln Cys Ser Phe Leu Pro Ala
 50 55 60
 Ala Val Leu His Pro Gly Ser Val Ser Asp Ile Ala Ala Thr Val Arg

65					70					75				80	
His	Val	Phe	Ser	Leu	Gly	Glu	Gly	Ser	Pro	Leu	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Arg
				85					90					95	
Gly	His	Gly	His	Ser	Leu	Met	Gly	Gln	Ser	Gln	Ala	Ala	Gln	Gly	Ile
			100					105					110		
Val	Val	Arg	Met	Glu	Ser	Leu	Arg	Gly	Ala	Arg	Leu	Gln	Val	His	Asp
		115					120					125			
Gly	Phe	Val	Asp	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gly	Glu	Leu	Trp	Ile	Asn	Val	Leu	Arg
	130					135					140				
Glu	Thr	Leu	Lys	His	Gly	Leu	Ala	Pro	Lys	Ser	Trp	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Leu
145					150					155					160
His	Leu	Thr	Val	Gly	Gly	Thr	Leu	Ser	Asn	Ala	Gly	Val	Ser	Gly	Gln
				165					170					175	
Ala	Phe	Arg	His	Gly	Pro	Gln	Val	Ser	Asn	Val	Asn	Gln	Leu	Glu	Ile
			180					185					190		
Val	Thr	Gly	Arg	Gly	Asp	Val	Val	Thr	Cys	Ser	Pro	Glu	Asp	Asn	Ser
	195						200					205			
Asp	Leu	Phe	Tyr	Ala	Ala	Leu	Gly	Gly	Leu	Gly	Gln	Phe	Gly	Ile	Ile
	210					215					220				
Thr	Arg	Ala	Arg	Ile	Ala	Leu	Glu	Pro	Ala	Pro	Glu	Met	Val	Arg	Trp
225					230					235					240
Ile	Arg	Val	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Asp	Phe	Glu	Ser	Phe	Thr	Glu	Asp	Gln	Glu
				245				250						255	
Met	Leu	Ile	Met	Ala	Glu	Asn	Ser	Phe	Asp	Tyr	Ile	Glu	Gly	Phe	Val
			260					265						270	
Ile	Ile	Asn	Arg	Thr	Gly	Ile	Leu	Asn	Asn	Trp	Arg	Ala	Ser	Phe	Lys
		275					280					285			
Pro	Gln	Asp	Pro	Val	Gln	Ala	Ser	His	Phe	Gln	Ser	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val
	290					295					300				
Leu	Tyr	Cys	Leu	Glu	Leu	Thr	Lys	Asn	Phe	Asn	Ser	Gly	Asp	Thr	Asp
305					310					315					320
Thr	Met	Glu	Gln	Glu	Val	Ala	Val	Leu	Leu	Ser	Arg	Leu	Arg	Phe	Ile
				325						330				335	
Gln	Ser	Thr	Leu	Phe	His	Thr	Asp	Val	Thr	Tyr	Leu	Glu	Phe	Leu	Asp
			340					345					350		
Arg	Val	His	Thr	Ser	Glu	Leu	Lys	Leu	Arg	Ala	Gln	Ser	Leu	Trp	Glu
		355					360					365			
Val	Pro	His	Pro	Trp	Leu	Asn	Leu	Leu	Ile	Pro	Arg	Ser	Ser	Ile	Arg
	370					375					380				
Arg	Phe	Ala	Thr	Glu	Val	Phe	Gly	Arg	Ile	Leu	Lys	Asp	Ser	Asn	Asn
385					390					395					400
Gly	Pro	Ile	Leu	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Val	Asn	Lys	Ser	Lys	Trp	Asp	Asn	Lys
			405					410						415	
Thr	Ser	Val	Val	Ile	Pro	Asp	Glu	Glu	Ile	Phe	Tyr	Leu	Val	Gly	Phe
			420					425					430		
Leu	Ser	Ser	Ala	Pro	Ser	Leu	Ser	Gly	His	Gly	Ser	Ile	Ala	His	Ala
		435					440					445			
Met	Ser	Leu	Asn	Ser	Gln	Ile	Val	Glu	Phe	Cys	Glu	Glu	Ala	Asp	Ile
	450				455						460				
Gly	Met	Lys	Gln	Tyr	Leu	Ala	His	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Gln	Glu	Gln	Trp	Lys
465					470					475					480
Thr	His	Phe	Gly	Ala	Arg	Trp	Glu	Thr	Phe	Glu	Arg	Arg	Lys	His	Arg
			485						490					495	
Tyr	Asp	Pro	Leu	Ala	Ile	Leu	Ala	Pro	Gly	Gln	Arg	Ile	Phe	Pro	Lys
			500					505					510		
Ala	Ser	Leu	Pro	Leu	Ser	Leu									
		515													

<210> 28

<211> 1617

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> CDS

<222> (1)...(1617)

<400> 28

atg gca aga agg act cgt ttc gtg gcc atc gcc gcc ctc ctc aca agc	48
Met Ala Arg Arg Thr Arg Phe Val Ala Ile Ala Ala Leu Leu Thr Ser	
1 5 10 15	
ttc ctc aac gtc gca gcc ggg cat tcc cgg cca ctg tcc ggt gcc ggc	96
Phe Leu Asn Val Ala Ala Gly His Ser Arg Pro Leu Ser Gly Ala Gly	
20 25 30	
ctc ccg ggc gat ctt ttc ggg ctg ggc atc gcg tcg agg atc cgc acg	144
Leu Pro Gly Asp Leu Phe Gly Leu Gly Ile Ala Ser Arg Ile Arg Thr	
35 40 45	
gac agc aac tcg acg gcg aag gcg gcg acg gac ttc ggc cag atg gtg	192
Asp Ser Asn Ser Thr Ala Lys Ala Ala Thr Asp Phe Gly Gln Met Val	
50 55 60	
agg gcc gcg ccg gag gcc gtg ttc cac ccc gcc acg ccg gcc gac atc	240
Arg Ala Ala Pro Glu Ala Val Phe His Pro Ala Thr Pro Ala Asp Ile	
65 70 75 80	
gcc gcg ctc gtc cgg ttc tcc gcc acg tcg gcg gcg ccg ttc ccc gtt	288
Ala Ala Leu Val Arg Phe Ser Ala Thr Ser Ala Ala Pro Phe Pro Val	
85 90 95	
gcg ccg cgc ggg cag ggc cac tcc tgg cgc ggc cag gcg ctc gcc ccg	336
Ala Pro Arg Gly Gln Gly His Ser Trp Arg Gly Gln Ala Leu Ala Pro	
100 105 110	
ggc ggc gtc gtc gtg gac atg ggc tcg ctg ggg cgc ggc ccc cgc atc	384
Gly Gly Val Val Val Asp Met Gly Ser Leu Gly Arg Gly Pro Arg Ile	
115 120 125	
aac gtg tcc gcc gtg gcc ggc gcg gag ccg ttc gtc gac gcc ggc ggg	432
Asn Val Ser Ala Val Ala Gly Ala Glu Pro Phe Val Asp Ala Gly Gly	
130 135 140	
gag cag ctg tgg gtc gac gtc ctc cgc gcc acg ctg cga cac ggc ctg	480
Glu Gln Leu Trp Val Asp Val Leu Arg Ala Thr Leu Arg His Gly Leu	
145 150 155 160	
gcg ccc cgc gtg tgg acc gac tac ctc cgg ctc acc gtc ggc ggc acg	528
Ala Pro Arg Val Trp Thr Asp Tyr Leu Arg Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr	
165 170 175	
ctc tcc aac gcg gga atc ggc ggg cag gcg ttc cga cac ggt ccg cag	576
Leu Ser Asn Ala Gly Ile Gly Gly Gln Ala Phe Arg His Gly Pro Gln	
180 185 190	
atc gcc aac gtg cat gaa ctc gac gtc gtc aca ggc aca ggt gag atg	624
Ile Ala Asn Val His Glu Leu Asp Val Val Thr Gly Thr Gly Glu Met	
195 200 205	
gtg aca tgc tcc atg gac gtg aac tcg gac ctg ttc atg gcg gct cta	672
Val Thr Cys Ser Met Asp Val Asn Ser Asp Leu Phe Met Ala Ala Leu	
210 215 220	

ggc ggg tta ggc cag ttc ggg gtc ata acc aga gca cgg atc cgg ctt	720
Gly Gly Leu Gly Gln Phe Gly Val Ile Thr Arg Ala Arg Ile Arg Leu	
225 230 235 240	
gag ccg gcg ccc aag agg gtg cgc tgg gtt cga ctt gcc tac acc gac	768
Glu Pro Ala Pro Lys Arg Val Arg Trp Val Arg Leu Ala Tyr Thr Asp	
245 250 255	
gtc gct act ttc acc aag gat cag gag ttt ctc ata tca aac cgg gct	816
Val Ala Thr Phe Thr Lys Asp Gln Glu Phe Leu Ile Ser Asn Arg Ala	
260 265 270	
agc caa gtc ggg ttc gac tac gtc gaa ggc cag gtc cag ctc agc cgg	864
Ser Gln Val Gly Phe Asp Tyr Val Glu Gly Gln Val Gln Leu Ser Arg	
275 280 285	
tcc ttg gtc gaa ggc ccc aaa tca aca ccc ttc ttc tcc ggc gcc gat	912
Ser Leu Val Glu Gly Pro Lys Ser Thr Pro Phe Phe Ser Gly Ala Asp	
290 295 300	
gtt gct agg ctt gct gga ctc gcg tcc agg acc gga cct gct gca atc	960
Val Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly Leu Ala Ser Arg Thr Gly Pro Ala Ala Ile	
305 310 315 320	
tac tac atc gaa ggc gcc atg tac tac acc aag gac acc gcc ata tct	1008
Tyr Tyr Ile Glu Gly Ala Met Tyr Tyr Thr Lys Asp Thr Ala Ile Ser	
325 330 335	
gtg gac aag aaa atg aag gca ctc ctg gat cag ctg agc ttc gag cca	1056
Val Asp Lys Lys Met Lys Ala Leu Leu Asp Gln Leu Ser Phe Glu Pro	
340 345 350	
ggg ttt gcg ttc acc aag gac gtg acg ttc gtg cag ttc ctc gat cgg	1104
Gly Phe Ala Phe Thr Lys Asp Val Thr Phe Val Gln Phe Leu Asp Arg	
355 360 365	
gtg cgc gag gag gag agg gtg ctc cgg tca gcc ggc gcg tgg gag gtg	1152
Val Arg Glu Glu Glu Arg Val Leu Arg Ser Ala Gly Ala Trp Glu Val	
370 375 380	
ccg cac cca tgg ctg aac ctc ttc gtc cca cgg tcg cgc atc ctc gac	1200
Pro His Pro Trp Leu Asn Leu Phe Val Pro Arg Ser Arg Ile Leu Asp	
385 390 395 400	
ttc gac gac gga gtg ttc aag gct ctg ctc aag gac tcc aac cca gct	1248
Phe Asp Asp Gly Val Phe Lys Ala Leu Leu Lys Asp Ser Asn Pro Ala	
405 410 415	
ggg atc atc ctc atg tac ccc atg aac aag gat agg tgg gac gac cgg	1296
Gly Ile Ile Leu Met Tyr Pro Met Asn Lys Asp Arg Trp Asp Asp Arg	
420 425 430	
atg aca gcg atg acc cca gcc acg gac gac gac gac atg ttc tat gcc	1344
Met Thr Ala Met Thr Pro Ala Thr Asp Asp Asp Asp Met Phe Tyr Ala	
435 440 445	
gtt agt ttc ctt tgg tca gca ctg tcc gca gac gac gtg ccc cag ctc	1392
Val Ser Phe Leu Trp Ser Ala Leu Ser Ala Asp Asp Val Pro Gln Leu	
450 455 460	
gag aga tgg aac aag gca gtg ctg gac ttc tgt gat cgg tca gga ata	1440

Glu Arg Trp Asn Lys Ala Val Leu Asp Phe Cys Asp Arg Ser Gly Ile
 465 470 475 480
 gaa tgc aag cag tac ctg cca cac tac aca tct caa gac ggg tgg cga 1488
 Glu Cys Lys Gln Tyr Leu Pro His Tyr Thr Ser Gln Asp Gly Trp Arg
 485 490 495
 cgg cat ttc ggg gcg aaa tgg agc agg atc gct gag ctg aag gcc aga 1536
 Arg His Phe Gly Ala Lys Trp Ser Arg Ile Ala Glu Leu Lys Ala Arg
 500 505 510
 tat gac cct cgg gca ttg ttg tcg ccg ggc cag agg att ttt ccg gtg 1584
 Tyr Asp Pro Arg Ala Leu Leu Ser Pro Gly Gln Arg Ile Phe Pro Val
 515 520 525
 cca gta gag gca tct ggc att gct tct gcc tga 1617
 Pro Val Glu Ala Ser Gly Ile Ala Ser Ala *
 530 535

<210> 29
 <211> 538
 <212> PRT
 <213> Zea mays

<400> 29

Met Ala Arg Arg Thr Arg Phe Val Ala Ile Ala Ala Leu Leu Thr Ser
 1 5 10 15
 Phe Leu Asn Val Ala Ala Gly His Ser Arg Pro Leu Ser Gly Ala Gly
 20 25 30
 Leu Pro Gly Asp Leu Phe Gly Leu Gly Ile Ala Ser Arg Ile Arg Thr
 35 40 45
 Asp Ser Asn Ser Thr Ala Lys Ala Ala Thr Asp Phe Gly Gln Met Val
 50 55 60
 Arg Ala Ala Pro Glu Ala Val Phe His Pro Ala Thr Pro Ala Asp Ile
 65 70 75 80
 Ala Ala Leu Val Arg Phe Ser Ala Thr Ser Ala Ala Pro Phe Pro Val
 85 90 95
 Ala Pro Arg Gly Gln Gly His Ser Trp Arg Gly Gln Ala Leu Ala Pro
 100 105 110
 Gly Gly Val Val Val Asp Met Gly Ser Leu Gly Arg Gly Pro Arg Ile
 115 120 125
 Asn Val Ser Ala Val Ala Gly Ala Glu Pro Phe Val Asp Ala Gly Gly
 130 135 140
 Glu Gln Leu Trp Val Asp Val Leu Arg Ala Thr Leu Arg His Gly Leu
 145 150 155 160
 Ala Pro Arg Val Trp Thr Asp Tyr Leu Arg Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr
 165 170 175
 Leu Ser Asn Ala Gly Ile Gly Gly Gln Ala Phe Arg His Gly Pro Gln
 180 185 190
 Ile Ala Asn Val His Glu Leu Asp Val Val Thr Gly Thr Gly Glu Met
 195 200 205
 Val Thr Cys Ser Met Asp Val Asn Ser Asp Leu Phe Met Ala Ala Leu
 210 215 220
 Gly Gly Leu Gly Gln Phe Gly Val Ile Thr Arg Ala Arg Ile Arg Leu
 225 230 235 240
 Glu Pro Ala Pro Lys Arg Val Arg Trp Val Arg Leu Ala Tyr Thr Asp
 245 250 255
 Val Ala Thr Phe Thr Lys Asp Gln Glu Phe Leu Ile Ser Asn Arg Ala
 260 265 270
 Ser Gln Val Gly Phe Asp Tyr Val Glu Gly Gln Val Gln Leu Ser Arg
 275 280 285

Ser Leu Val Glu Gly Pro Lys Ser Thr Pro Phe Phe Ser Gly Ala Asp
 290 295 300
 Val Ala Arg Leu Ala Gly Leu Ala Ser Arg Thr Gly Pro Ala Ala Ile
 305 310 315 320
 Tyr Tyr Ile Glu Gly Ala Met Tyr Tyr Thr Lys Asp Thr Ala Ile Ser
 325 330 335
 Val Asp Lys Lys Met Lys Ala Leu Leu Asp Gln Leu Ser Phe Glu Pro
 340 345 350
 Gly Phe Ala Phe Thr Lys Asp Val Thr Phe Val Gln Phe Leu Asp Arg
 355 360 365
 Val Arg Glu Glu Glu Arg Val Leu Arg Ser Ala Gly Ala Trp Glu Val
 370 375 380
 Pro His Pro Trp Leu Asn Leu Phe Val Pro Arg Ser Arg Ile Leu Asp
 385 390 395 400
 Phe Asp Asp Gly Val Phe Lys Ala Leu Leu Lys Asp Ser Asn Pro Ala
 405 410 415
 Gly Ile Ile Leu Met Tyr Pro Met Asn Lys Asp Arg Trp Asp Asp Arg
 420 425 430
 Met Thr Ala Met Thr Pro Ala Thr Asp Asp Asp Asp Met Phe Tyr Ala
 435 440 445
 Val Ser Phe Leu Trp Ser Ala Leu Ser Ala Asp Asp Val Pro Gln Leu
 450 455 460
 Glu Arg Trp Asn Lys Ala Val Leu Asp Phe Cys Asp Arg Ser Gly Ile
 465 470 475 480
 Glu Cys Lys Gln Tyr Leu Pro His Tyr Thr Ser Gln Asp Gly Trp Arg
 485 490 495
 Arg His Phe Gly Ala Lys Trp Ser Arg Ile Ala Glu Leu Lys Ala Arg
 500 505 510
 Tyr Asp Pro Arg Ala Leu Leu Ser Pro Gly Gln Arg Ile Phe Pro Val
 515 520 525
 Pro Val Glu Ala Ser Gly Ile Ala Ser Ala
 530 535

<210> 30

<211> 1566

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> CDS

<222> (1)...(1566)

<400> 30

atg atg ctc gcg tac atg gac cgc gcg acg gcg gcc gcc gag cca gag 48
 Met Met Leu Ala Tyr Met Asp Arg Ala Thr Ala Ala Ala Glu Pro Glu
 1 5 10 15
 gac gcc ggc cgc gag ccc gcc acc atg gcg ggc ggg tgc gcg gcg gcg 96
 Asp Ala Gly Arg Glu Pro Ala Thr Met Ala Gly Gly Cys Ala Ala Ala
 20 25 30
 gcg acg gat ttc ggc ggg ctg ggg agc gcc atg ccc gcg gcc gtg gtc 144
 Ala Thr Asp Phe Gly Gly Leu Ser Ala Met Pro Ala Ala Val Val
 35 40 45
 cgc ccg gcg agc gcg gac gac gtg gcc agc gcc atc cgc gcg gcg gcg 192
 Arg Pro Ala Ser Ala Asp Asp Val Ala Ser Ala Ile Arg Ala Ala Ala
 50 55 60
 ctg acg ccg cac ctc acc gtg gcc gcc cgc ggg aac ggg cac tcg gtg 240
 Leu Thr Pro His Leu Thr Val Ala Ala Arg Gly Asn Gly His Ser Val

65	70				75				80				
gcc ggc cag gcc atg gcc gag ggc ggg ctg gtc ctc gac atg cgc tcg 288	Ala Gly Gln Ala Met Ala Glu Gly Gly Leu Val Leu Asp Met Arg Ser	85			90				95				
ctc gcg gcg ccg tcc cgg cgc gcg cag atg cag ctc gtc gtg cag tgc 336	Leu Ala Ala Pro Ser Arg Arg Ala Gln Met Gln Leu Val Val Gln Cys	100			105				110				
ccc gac ggc ggc ggc ggc cgc cgc tgc ttc gcc gac gtc ccc ggc ggc 384	Pro Asp Gly Gly Gly Gly Arg Arg Cys Phe Ala Asp Val Pro Gly Gly	115			120				125				
gcg ctc tgg gag gag gtg ctc cac tgg gcc gtc gac aac cac ggg ctc 432	Ala Leu Trp Glu Glu Val Leu His Trp Ala Val Asp Asn His Gly Leu	130			135				140				
gcc ccg gcg tcc tgg acg gac tac ctc cgc ctc acc gtg ggc ggc acg 480	Ala Pro Ala Ser Trp Thr Asp Tyr Leu Arg Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr	145			150				155				
ctc tcc aat ggc ggc gtc agc ggc cag tcc ttc cgc tac ggg ccc cag 528	Leu Ser Asn Gly Gly Val Ser Gly Gln Ser Phe Arg Tyr Gly Pro Gln	165			170				175				
gtg tcc aac gtg gcc gag ctc gag gtg gtc acc ggc gac ggc gag cgc 576	Val Ser Asn Val Ala Glu Leu Glu Val Val Thr Gly Asp Gly Glu Arg	180			185				190				
cgc gtc tgc tcg ccc tcc tcc cac ccg gac ctc ttc ttc gcc gtg ctc 624	Arg Val Cys Ser Pro Ser Ser His Pro Asp Leu Phe Phe Ala Val Leu	195			200				205				
ggc ggg ctc ggc cag ttt ggc gtc atc acg cgc gcc cgc atc ccg ctc 672	Gly Gly Leu Gly Gln Phe Gly Val Ile Thr Arg Ala Arg Ile Pro Leu	210			215				220				
cac agg gcg ccc aag gcg gtg ccg tgg acg cgc gtg gtg tac gcg agc 720	His Arg Ala Pro Lys Ala Val Arg Trp Thr Arg Val Val Tyr Ala Ser	225			230				235				
atc gcg gac tac acg gcg gac gcg gag tgg ctg gtg acg cgg ccc ccc 768	Ile Ala Asp Tyr Thr Ala Asp Ala Glu Trp Leu Val Thr Arg Pro Pro	245			250				255				
gac gcg gcg ttc gac tac gtg gag ggc ttc gcg ttc gtg aac agc gac 816	Asp Ala Ala Phe Asp Tyr Val Glu Gly Phe Ala Phe Val Asn Ser Asp	260			265				270				
gac ccc gtg aac ggc tgg ccg tcc gtg ccc atc ccc ggc ggc gcc cgc 864	Asp Pro Val Asn Gly Trp Pro Ser Val Pro Ile Pro Gly Gly Ala Arg	275			280				285				
ttc gac ccg tcc ctc ctc ccc gcc ggc gcc ggc ccc gtc ctc tac tgc 912	Phe Asp Pro Ser Leu Leu Pro Ala Gly Ala Gly Pro Val Leu Tyr Cys	290			295				300				
ctg gag gtg gcc ctg tac cag tac gcg cac cgg ccc gac gac gac gac 960	Leu Glu Val Ala Leu Tyr Gln Tyr Ala His Arg Pro Asp Asp Asp Asp	305			310				315				

gag gag gac cag gcg gcg gtg acc gtg agc cgg atg atg gcg ccg ctc	1008
Glu Glu Asp Gln Ala Ala Val Thr Val Ser Arg Met Met Ala Pro Leu	
325 330 335	
aag cac gtg cgg ggc ctg gag ttc gcg gcg gac gtc ggg tac gtg gac	1056
Lys His Val Arg Gly Leu Glu Phe Ala Ala Asp Val Gly Tyr Val Asp	
340 345 350	
ttc ctg tcc cgc gtg aac cgg gtg gag gag gag gcc cgg cgc aac ggc	1104
Phe Leu Ser Arg Val Asn Arg Val Glu Glu Glu Ala Arg Arg Asn Gly	
355 360 365	
agc tgg gac gcg ccg cac ccg tgg ctc aac ctc ttc gtc tcc gcg cgc	1152
Ser Trp Asp Ala Pro His Pro Trp Leu Asn Leu Phe Val Ser Ala Arg	
370 375 380	
gac atc gcc gac ttc gac cgc gcc gtc atc aag ggc atg ctc gcc gac	1200
Asp Ile Ala Asp Phe Asp Arg Ala Val Ile Lys Gly Met Leu Ala Asp	
385 390 395 400	
ggc atc gac ggg ccc atg ctc gtc tac cct atg ctc aag agc aag tgg	1248
Gly Ile Asp Gly Pro Met Leu Val Tyr Pro Met Leu Lys Ser Lys Trp	
405 410 415	
gac ccc aac acg tcg gtg gcg ctg ccg gag ggc gag gtc ttc tac ctg	1296
Asp Pro Asn Thr Ser Val Ala Leu Pro Glu Gly Glu Val Phe Tyr Leu	
420 425 430	
gtg gcg ctg ctg cgg ttc tgc cgg agc ggc ggg ccg gcg gtg gac gag	1344
Val Ala Leu Leu Arg Phe Cys Arg Ser Gly Gly Pro Ala Val Asp Glu	
435 440 445	
ctg gtg gcg cag aac ggc gcc atc ctc cgc gcc tgc cgc gcc aac ggc	1392
Leu Val Ala Gln Asn Gly Ala Ile Leu Arg Ala Cys Arg Ala Asn Gly	
450 455 460	
tac gac tac aag gcc tac ttc ccg agc tac cgc ggc gag gcc gac tgg	1440
Tyr Asp Tyr Lys Ala Tyr Phe Pro Ser Tyr Arg Gly Glu Ala Asp Trp	
465 470 475 480	
gcg cgc cac ttc ggc gcc gcc agg tgg agg cgc ttc gtg gac cgc aag	1488
Ala Arg His Phe Gly Ala Ala Arg Trp Arg Arg Phe Val Asp Arg Lys	
485 490 495	
gcc cgg tac gac ccg ctg gcg atc ctc gcg ccg ggc cag aag atc ttc	1536
Ala Arg Tyr Asp Pro Leu Ala Ile Leu Ala Pro Gly Gln Lys Ile Phe	
500 505 510	
cct cgg gtc ccg gcg tcc gtc gcc gtg tag	1566
Pro Arg Val Pro Ala Ser Val Ala Val *	
515 520	

<210> 31
 <211> 521
 <212> PRT
 <213> Zea mays

<400> 31
 Met Met Leu Ala Tyr Met Asp Arg Ala Thr Ala Ala Ala Glu Pro Glu
 1 5 10 15
 Asp Ala Gly Arg Glu Pro Ala Thr Met Ala Gly Gly Cys Ala Ala Ala

			20					25					30		
Ala	Thr	Asp	Phe	Gly	Gly	Leu	Gly	Ser	Ala	Met	Pro	Ala	Ala	Val	Val
		35					40					45			
Arg	Pro	Ala	Ser	Ala	Asp	Asp	Val	Ala	Ser	Ala	Ile	Arg	Ala	Ala	Ala
	50					55					60				
Leu	Thr	Pro	His	Leu	Thr	Val	Ala	Ala	Arg	Gly	Asn	Gly	His	Ser	Val
65					70					75					80
Ala	Gly	Gln	Ala	Met	Ala	Glu	Gly	Gly	Leu	Val	Leu	Asp	Met	Arg	Ser
				85					90					95	
Leu	Ala	Ala	Pro	Ser	Arg	Arg	Ala	Gln	Met	Gln	Leu	Val	Val	Gln	Cys
			100					105					110		
Pro	Asp	Gly	Gly	Gly	Gly	Arg	Arg	Cys	Phe	Ala	Asp	Val	Pro	Gly	Gly
		115					120					125			
Ala	Leu	Trp	Glu	Glu	Val	Leu	His	Trp	Ala	Val	Asp	Asn	His	Gly	Leu
	130					135					140				
Ala	Pro	Ala	Ser	Trp	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Leu	Arg	Leu	Thr	Val	Gly	Gly	Thr
145					150					155					160
Leu	Ser	Asn	Gly	Gly	Val	Ser	Gly	Gln	Ser	Phe	Arg	Tyr	Gly	Pro	Gln
				165					170					175	
Val	Ser	Asn	Val	Ala	Glu	Leu	Glu	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	Asp	Gly	Glu	Arg
			180					185					190		
Arg	Val	Cys	Ser	Pro	Ser	Ser	His	Pro	Asp	Leu	Phe	Phe	Ala	Val	Leu
		195					200					205			
Gly	Gly	Leu	Gly	Gln	Phe	Gly	Val	Ile	Thr	Arg	Ala	Arg	Ile	Pro	Leu
	210					215					220				
His	Arg	Ala	Pro	Lys	Ala	Val	Arg	Trp	Thr	Arg	Val	Val	Tyr	Ala	Ser
225				230						235					240
Ile	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Thr	Ala	Asp	Ala	Glu	Trp	Leu	Val	Thr	Arg	Pro	Pro
				245					250					255	
Asp	Ala	Ala	Phe	Asp	Tyr	Val	Glu	Gly	Phe	Ala	Phe	Val	Asn	Ser	Asp
			260					265					270		
Asp	Pro	Val	Asn	Gly	Trp	Pro	Ser	Val	Pro	Ile	Pro	Gly	Gly	Ala	Arg
		275					280					285			
Phe	Asp	Pro	Ser	Leu	Leu	Pro	Ala	Gly	Ala	Gly	Pro	Val	Leu	Tyr	Cys
	290					295					300				
Leu	Glu	Val	Ala	Leu	Tyr	Gln	Tyr	Ala	His	Arg	Pro	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp
305				310						315					320
Glu	Glu	Asp	Gln	Ala	Ala	Val	Thr	Val	Ser	Arg	Met	Met	Ala	Pro	Leu
				325					330					335	
Lys	His	Val	Arg	Gly	Leu	Glu	Phe	Ala	Ala	Asp	Val	Gly	Tyr	Val	Asp
			340					345					350		
Phe	Leu	Ser	Arg	Val	Asn	Arg	Val	Glu	Glu	Glu	Ala	Arg	Arg	Asn	Gly
		355					360					365			
Ser	Trp	Asp	Ala	Pro	His	Pro	Trp								

515

520

<210> 32
 <211> 1629
 <212> DNA
 <213> Zea mays

<220>
 <221> CDS
 <222> (1)...(1629)

<400> 32
 atg gag gtt gcc atg gtc gtg agc gca aga gcc agc ctg ctg atc ctc 48
 Met Glu Val Ala Met Val Val Ser Ala Arg Ala Ser Leu Leu Ile Leu
 1 5 10 15
 gtc ctc tcc ctc tgc tct ccg tac aaa ttc ata cag agc ccc atg gac 96
 Val Leu Ser Leu Cys Ser Pro Tyr Lys Phe Ile Gln Ser Pro Met Asp
 20 25 30
 ctg ggc ccc ctg aac ctg ctc ccc acc acc agc acc gcg gcc gcg tcc 144
 Leu Gly Pro Leu Asn Leu Leu Pro Thr Thr Ser Thr Ala Ala Ala Ser
 35 40 45
 agc gac ttc ggc agg ata ctc ttc cgc gcc ccg gcc gcg gtg ctg agg 192
 Ser Asp Phe Gly Arg Ile Leu Phe Arg Ala Pro Ala Ala Val Leu Arg
 50 55 60
 ccc cag tcg ccg agg gac atc tcc atg ctg ctc agc ttc ctc tcc ggc 240
 Pro Gln Ser Pro Arg Asp Ile Ser Met Leu Leu Ser Phe Leu Ser Gly
 65 70 75 80
 tcg ccc tcg ctg agc agg gtc acg gtg gcg gcc agg ggg gca ggc cac 288
 Ser Pro Ser Leu Ser Arg Val Thr Val Ala Ala Arg Gly Ala Gly His
 85 90 95
 tcc atc cac ggg cag gcg cag gcc ccg gac ggc att gtg gtg gag acg 336
 Ser Ile His Gly Gln Ala Gln Ala Pro Asp Gly Ile Val Val Glu Thr
 100 105 110
 cgc tcc ttg ccc ggc gag atg gag ttc cac cac gtc cgc ggg gga ggc 384
 Arg Ser Leu Pro Gly Glu Met Glu Phe His His Val Arg Gly Gly Gly
 115 120 125
 gaa ggg cgt gcc tcc tac gcc gac gtg ggc ggc ggg gtt ctg tgg atc 432
 Glu Gly Arg Ala Ser Tyr Ala Asp Val Gly Gly Gly Val Leu Trp Ile
 130 135 140
 gag ctc ctg gag cgg agc ctg aag ctt ggg ctg gct ccc agg tcc tgg 480
 Glu Leu Leu Glu Arg Ser Leu Lys Leu Gly Leu Ala Pro Arg Ser Trp
 145 150 155 160
 acc gac tac ctc tac ctc act gtc ggc ggg acg ctg tcc aat gcc ggc 528
 Thr Asp Tyr Leu Tyr Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr Leu Ser Asn Ala Gly
 165 170 175
 atc agc ggg cag acg ttc aag cac ggg cca cag atc agc aac gtc ctc 576
 Ile Ser Gly Gln Thr Phe Lys His Gly Pro Gln Ile Ser Asn Val Leu
 180 185 190
 cag ctg gag gta gtc aca gga cga ggg gag att gtg gaa tgc tca ccc 624

Gln	Leu	Glu	Val	Val	Thr	Gly	Arg	Gly	Glu	Ile	Val	Glu	Cys	Ser	Pro		
	195						200					205					
agc	aag	gag	gcc	gac	ctg	ttc	aat	gcc	gtc	ctg	gga	ggc	cta	ggc	cag	672	
Ser	Lys	Glu	Ala	Asp	Leu	Phe	Asn	Ala	Val	Leu	Gly	Gly	Leu	Gly	Gln		
	210					215					220						
ttc	ggc	atc	ata	acc	agg	gcc	agg	atc	ctg	ctg	cag	gag	gct	ccg	gag	720	
Phe	Gly	Ile	Ile	Thr	Arg	Ala	Arg	Ile	Leu	Leu	Gln	Glu	Ala	Pro	Glu		
	225				230					235					240		
aag	gtg	acg	tgg	gtg	agg	gcc	ttc	tac	gac	gac	ttg	ggc	gcc	ttc	acc	768	
Lys	Val	Thr	Trp	Val	Arg	Ala	Phe	Tyr	Asp	Asp	Leu	Gly	Ala	Phe	Thr		
				245					250					255			
agg	gac	cag	gag	ctg	ctg	gtg	tcg	att	ccg	gat	tcg	gtg	gac	tac	gtg	816	
Arg	Asp	Gln	Glu	Leu	Leu	Val	Ser	Ile	Pro	Asp	Ser	Val	Asp	Tyr	Val		
		260						265					270				
gaa	ggg	ttc	atg	gtc	ctg	aac	gag	cgg	tcc	ctc	cac	agc	tcc	tcc	atc	864	
Glu	Gly	Phe	Met	Val	Leu	Asn	Glu	Arg	Ser	Leu	His	Ser	Ser	Ser	Ile		
		275					280					285					
gcc	ttc	ccc	gcg	agc	gtg	gac	ttc	agc	ccg	gat	ttc	ggc	acc	agg	agc	912	
Ala	Phe	Pro	Ala	Ser	Val	Asp	Phe	Ser	Pro	Asp	Phe	Gly	Thr	Arg	Ser		
	290					295					300						
agc	cct	agg	atc	tac	tac	tgc	gtc	gag	ttc	gcg	gtc	cac	cac	cac	cac	960	
Ser	Pro	Arg	Ile	Tyr	Tyr	Cys	Val	Glu	Phe	Ala	Val	His	His	His	His		
	305				310					315					320		
ggg	tac	cag	cag	cag	tct	cag	gcg	gcc	gtg	gag	gcc	atc	tcg	agg	cgg	1008	
Gly	Tyr	Gln	Gln	Gln	Ser	Gln	Ala	Ala	Val	Glu	Ala	Ile	Ser	Arg	Arg		
				325					330					335			
atg	agc	cac	atg	gcg	tcc	cag	ctg	tac	agc	gtg	gag	gtg	tcc	tac	ttg	1056	
Met	Ser	His	Met	Ala	Ser	Gln	Leu	Tyr	Ser	Val	Glu	Val	Ser	Tyr	Leu		
			340					345					350				
gac	ttc	ctg	aac	cgg	gtc	agg	atg	gag	gag	gtg	agc	ctg	cgg	agc	gcc	1104	
Asp	Phe	Leu	Asn	Arg	Val	Arg	Met	Glu	Glu	Val	Ser	Leu	Arg	Ser	Ala		
		355					360					365					
ggg	atg	tgg	gag	gag	gtg	cac	cac	ccg	tgg	ctc	aac	atg	ttc	gtg	ccc	1152	
Gly	Met	Trp	Glu	Glu	Val	His	His	Pro	Trp	Leu	Asn	Met	Phe	Val	Pro		
	370					375					380						
aag	gcc	ggg	gtc	gct	ggc	ttc	agg	gat	ctg	ctc	atg	gac	aac	gtc	tcg	1200	
Lys	Ala	Gly	Val	Ala	Gly	Phe	Arg	Asp	Leu	Leu	Met	Asp	Asn	Val	Ser		
	385				390				395					400			
ccg	gat	agc	ttc	cag	ggc	ctc	atc	ctc	atc	tac	cca	ctc	ctc	aga	gac	1248	
Pro	Asp	Ser	Phe	Gln	Gly	Leu	Ile	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Pro	Leu	Leu	Arg	Asp		
				405					410					415			
aag	tgg	gac	acc	aac	acg	tcg	gtc	gtg	atc	ccg	gac	tcc	ggg	ccc	acc	1296	
Lys	Trp	Asp	Thr	Asn	Thr	Ser	Val	Val	Ile	Pro	Asp	Ser	Gly	Pro	Thr		
			420					425					430				
gcg	gac	gac	ccg	gtg	atg	tac	gtg	gtc	ggc	atc	ctc	agg	tcc	gcg	aac	1344	
Ala	Asp	Asp	Pro	Val	Met	Tyr	Val	Val	Gly	Ile	Leu	Arg	Ser	Ala	Asn		
		435					440					445					

```

cct ggt cca gaa gaa gac ggt gac ggc tgc tcc cac cgc tgc ctg cac 1392
Pro Gly Pro Glu Glu Asp Gly Asp Gly Cys Ser His Arg Cys Leu His
  450                455                460

gag ctc ctc cgc agc cac cgc cgg atc gcc gac gcc gcg gag gcg cgc 1440
Glu Leu Leu Arg Ser His Arg Arg Ile Ala Asp Ala Ala Glu Ala Arg
  465                470                475                480

ctc ggc gcc aag cag tac ctg cct cac cac ccg acc ccg gcc cgc tgg 1488
Leu Gly Ala Lys Gln Tyr Leu Pro His His Pro Thr Pro Ala Arg Trp
                485                490                495

cag cag cac ctg ggc cgg cgc tgg gag cgc ttc gcg gac cgc aag gcc 1536
Gln Gln His Leu Gly Arg Arg Trp Glu Arg Phe Ala Asp Arg Lys Ala
                500                505                510

cgg ttc gac ccg ctg cgc atc ctg ggg ccc ggc cag ggc ata ttc cct 1584
Arg Phe Asp Pro Leu Arg Ile Leu Gly Pro Gly Gln Gly Ile Phe Pro
                515                520                525

cgg acg gcc cag gat gct gcc gcc gct gct gcg tac ggg agc tag 1629
Arg Thr Ala Gln Asp Ala Ala Ala Ala Ala Tyr Gly Ser *
  530                535                540

```

<210> 33
 <211> 542
 <212> PRT
 <213> Zea mays

```

<400> 33
Met Glu Val Ala Met Val Val Ser Ala Arg Ala Ser Leu Leu Ile Leu
  1          5          10          15
Val Leu Ser Leu Cys Ser Pro Tyr Lys Phe Ile Gln Ser Pro Met Asp
                20          25          30
Leu Gly Pro Leu Asn Leu Leu Pro Thr Thr Ser Thr Ala Ala Ala Ser
  35          40          45
Ser Asp Phe Gly Arg Ile Leu Phe Arg Ala Pro Ala Ala Val Leu Arg
  50          55          60
Pro Gln Ser Pro Arg Asp Ile Ser Met Leu Leu Ser Phe Leu Ser Gly
  65          70          75          80
Ser Pro Ser Leu Ser Arg Val Thr Val Ala Ala Arg Gly Ala Gly His
                85          90          95
Ser Ile His Gly Gln Ala Gln Ala Pro Asp Gly Ile Val Val Glu Thr
                100          105          110
Arg Ser Leu Pro Gly Glu Met Glu Phe His His Val Arg Gly Gly Gly
                115          120          125
Glu Gly Arg Ala Ser Tyr Ala Asp Val Gly Gly Gly Val Leu Trp Ile
  130          135          140
Glu Leu Leu Glu Arg Ser Leu Lys Leu Gly Leu Ala Pro Arg Ser Trp
  145          150          155          160
Thr Asp Tyr Leu Tyr Leu Thr Val Gly Gly Thr Leu Ser Asn Ala Gly
                165          170          175
Ile Ser Gly Gln Thr Phe Lys His Gly Pro Gln Ile Ser Asn Val Leu
                180          185          190
Gln Leu Glu Val Val Thr Gly Arg Gly Glu Ile Val Glu Cys Ser Pro
  195          200          205
Ser Lys Glu Ala Asp Leu Phe Asn Ala Val Leu Gly Gly Leu Gly Gln
  210          215          220
Phe Gly Ile Ile Thr Arg Ala Arg Ile Leu Leu Gln Glu Ala Pro Glu

```

```

225                230                235                240
Lys Val Thr Trp Val Arg Ala Phe Tyr Asp Asp Leu Gly Ala Phe Thr
                245                250                255
Arg Asp Gln Glu Leu Leu Val Ser Ile Pro Asp Ser Val Asp Tyr Val
                260                265                270
Glu Gly Phe Met Val Leu Asn Glu Arg Ser Leu His Ser Ser Ser Ile
                275                280                285
Ala Phe Pro Ala Ser Val Asp Phe Ser Pro Asp Phe Gly Thr Arg Ser
                290                295                300
Ser Pro Arg Ile Tyr Tyr Cys Val Glu Phe Ala Val His His His His
305                310                315                320
Gly Tyr Gln Gln Gln Ser Gln Ala Ala Val Glu Ala Ile Ser Arg Arg
                325                330                335
Met Ser His Met Ala Ser Gln Leu Tyr Ser Val Glu Val Ser Tyr Leu
                340                345                350
Asp Phe Leu Asn Arg Val Arg Met Glu Glu Val Ser Leu Arg Ser Ala
                355                360                365
Gly Met Trp Glu Glu Val His His Pro Trp Leu Asn Met Phe Val Pro
                370                375                380
Lys Ala Gly Val Ala Gly Phe Arg Asp Leu Leu Met Asp Asn Val Ser
385                390                395                400
Pro Asp Ser Phe Gln Gly Leu Ile Leu Ile Tyr Pro Leu Leu Arg Asp
                405                410                415
Lys Trp Asp Thr Asn Thr Ser Val Val Ile Pro Asp Ser Gly Pro Thr
                420                425                430
Ala Asp Asp Pro Val Met Tyr Val Val Gly Ile Leu Arg Ser Ala Asn
                435                440                445
Pro Gly Pro Glu Glu Asp Gly Asp Gly Cys Ser His Arg Cys Leu His
                450                455                460
Glu Leu Leu Arg Ser His Arg Arg Ile Ala Asp Ala Ala Glu Ala Arg
465                470                475                480
Leu Gly Ala Lys Gln Tyr Leu Pro His His Pro Thr Pro Ala Arg Trp
                485                490                495
Gln Gln His Leu Gly Arg Arg Trp Glu Arg Phe Ala Asp Arg Lys Ala
                500                505                510
Arg Phe Asp Pro Leu Arg Ile Leu Gly Pro Gly Gln Gly Ile Phe Pro
                515                520                525
Arg Thr Ala Gln Asp Ala Ala Ala Ala Ala Tyr Gly Ser
                530                535                540

```

<210> 34

<211> 3003

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> misc_feature

<222> (0)...(0)

<223> ZmCkx2 promoter

<400> 34

```

ctgccatcct catgcagatg agacggagag aagatgagaa aagtacaaga tcccagaagc 60
aagcagcagg atggggccat ccccccccc cccactggg cccacgggc cgaaagccac 120
cggcgaaaat gtccagaagg ccacgtggg catgggtccc cggagtccac ttccgcgcga 180
tctcgaggcc gggccgcacc ggcaatcgct ctccggccac ctccctgctt cctcagggtcc 240
ggtctcccat agtccaatgc atgcatgcac gagcatcccc tcagaacgct ggcagtgagt 300
gtcttgctcg cacatcagct tggccagtca gtgcgagaac acagcagcaa caacaacaac 360
aacacctgtg cacaatggcg tctatcattg gtaccatctc aatcggctga cttgtctata 420
actactgtta acggaggtcc cttgtgcatc atgcagtttt agaagagcac ctcgatcgca 480
agcgcctcat tattatcatc attctcttaa actggtcaga aaactgacca tcagctaaag 540
tgatactgac atactgtatc tttgtagata attaaatgga gaaaaatctc cttctgttcc 600

```

```

gtctggccgt taaatgccga atccatgcat atataaatct gtacgtaggc tcaaagcaca 660
gtgtgcat tggctttcca gctagcatac atacatgtga ctgctgacga tgaattgtgt 720
ggaccacatt ggcacaacgg tgcattgcaa cggacgggcg ccgtcaaggc caaacgcata 780
aaaggctgtc atttggcaac acaatgaatc agtggcgcca cgccatccgt ccacgatcca 840
ccgttcttgg tgtagtgggt ggtcccagcg cttgaaggcc aggccgaggc cgtgttctgg 900
aagggtggcct gtggtgagca ctaaacaatgt gtgtgctttt gcctttccaa gccagagggc 960
cgggtctctta atatacataa catacacacc actttttcat tttgttcatt attacgggtc 1020
aatgcaaaca aagccatttg cagaatgtgc tacatagcag gtatgtttct ctttttttcc 1080
ctgtaaaatt tgtagactta tcacaagaat aagtttaacc attactagaa tagttcctca 1140
catgtttgtt taccatcggg gcgggaacag cttgcattgc aaaagctgcg caagtattag 1200
ggccctctag atttttttta tagtagtagt atataataa tatagggtgt actatttgag 1260
ttgttagggc atctgcgga gattttctat gacatccctt atttcaaact ttattttgca 1320
aacagtgtgc atatacccta ttttaggcga atcactgaag acaggttaagt tttggcacgg 1380
atgaggtgga gagtggacaa gaatctccgt tgtggagtct gcctaccagt accaggcaaa 1440
gtaatgcatg cgcgcggaca ggatggacgg tcgaagtggc ctccctgcct ccaccccgac 1500
gacgacgcgt gggctccgtc cccttcgctt gcttctctgt ccagctagct ccacgcctca 1560
gtgtccgct cgcgcgcaca ggaacggaac ggaacggacc gaaccacttg gtcgcatccc 1620
gatgctgtgc cgtctgccgg tgtccatcgt gtcggtttca cctctgcact agcataaatt 1680
ccttgacacc aacagcgagc gacatcatcg gctcagccct acaagtcacg agtgttctga 1740
ctgaccagct agcaatagca atctgctgct ctgcttgact tgctcggacg atccgccgct 1800
gcttgcggtc ggctccagta ggctatcctc cgcgacgtcg tcgatctgga ctccatggcg 1860
tccacacaga atcgacacga gcttggtgtg ccgcgtacgc atgtgtgctg atgtatgcct 1920
cgtcttccac atgcaaacat acgcagagga aggggaaagg cggcagcaaa cgcgacggtc 1980
caagtcgtac cacagaagtg gtcgcgcagt tgtgcccagg ttgccatcac cgggatgcta 2040
ttagatttcc agaaactaac ttgtgaggac cctgggtgtc tgctagctgc tctccaactc 2100
caacctgtca atcaattccc agacggacaa gctgagctca cagctcaagc tcaacaacga 2160
tggccggcgg ggtcaccatg gaactgatcc tctacagtac aggcattgga aaatggagga 2220
ggagagcagg gcagtgaggc cacagaatca gaggctgatt agtgttggtg agtccaatc 2280
caacagcata tgaccagcga gcagaacata gggatgtcct gtgggcttgc ccagggacag 2340
acgcatgcaa gccatgtgac tgtccggaga gagagccggt gatactggaa cagaggatcc 2400
gatcctgccc cccttctttt gcctctccct ctctcacaca cacagtctca cctatatgtg 2460
gctatgtcgt ctccattagg ctgttaacta gccaacacat gttcccccg tcttaagac 2520
agcagctaca aagcgagaac atcatgctct aaaaagaaac ttccgcaatg caccactagc 2580
acatgtctgc gcctcaattc gcaaccggca agcaagcaag ccggcaagca gacagtcgcc 2640
atacggtttt taccaaacag cttagcggca cagctgacta gctgaccacc gcaccacca 2700
cactcctcct cgcgagtcgc gaggcaagcc gcaagctcct atatagagag gccccctccc 2760
tccccctgca tggacagcca ccgccttctt caaccctcct tccgtcttcc tctctagtc 2820
ttacctcgtt gcacctcaag aaacttggcg cgcaaccagg aaacccccct tctctctct 2880
ctctctctct ctctctctgc cttctgattc caagctcccc aactgcccag caccaacctg 2940
ccgaactccc ctctcttttg ttggtttgc gaattataaa ttgagcccgg ccggctgact 3000
acc
3003

```

<210> 35

<211> 2001

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> misc_feature

<222> (0)...(0)

<223> Promoter for ZmCkx3

<221> misc_feature

<222> (0)...(0)

<223> n = A, T, C, or G

<400> 35

```

ccgggggtgtg acaggagcat tgaagcatgc atgctctgct cagcatataa ttaaagaaag 60
aagcatcaaa atgacttgga gcagttgacc aaaacttgca gctacgtcaa aatatatacg 120
agggctggca tcaagggtgtg ctgagcccga gcccgctcag gtaacttggc cttttgtttt 180
ctggccttgc ggcttcatta aaggccgccc gccgcgagcg aggcaaaaca gtgaagggga 240
ggggaggtgc ccgccactaa cctctcggtc ggatatatta gtattcaagc agttgacaaa 300

```

```

tctgtgcgga tttgatttgg tctgaggaaa atatatatat atatatatat agccccctcgt 360
cgttcatgca ccctctcgca gcctgcaacc ttacaatatt gttcttgcac ccgggttttat 420
ttatatTTTT atTTTTTaaa aaaaaaatcc atagtcctgc cgtcttgaag gatattgttt 480
tctttaccca tgcacggcgg agtttaaatt tgcgctgacc cgactgctcg tgaacagaga 540
caagtatgac agatatcggt gagttccaaa ttttaaaaaa aaaatcaata aaaaatttaa 600
aacagaatgt tgacgaggaa aaaaaatatg aagggtgcttg cacacctgtc actccatgcc 660
ggacatcaac aaattaattg ttcaagtggg gggagtcagc tgcttccagt ttaccttcc 720
gcgccagcgg ttggttagaca ggattgttgc cacgtggacg aaatctcctg ccgccagctg 780
gttgatcacg gcaggcagtc acatgcttct tgccaagatt accgcgggtt gtaatcatct 840
gaaatatatt aacctgagca cgtgatagag taaaaaaatt ggtcgcactaa gggggtgttt 900
ggtttctagg gactaatgtt tagtccctac attttattcc atttttagtt taaaattacc 960
aaatatagaa actaaaactt tatttttagt tctatattag caatttatag actaaaaaag 1020
aataaaatga agggactaaa tattaatccc tagaaaccaa acacccctta acttttaggt 1080
agttgtggca tgcattctct ggaacggcag ttctagagag cacttgagat gtcaacaggt 1140
gaagaattga agattggcca acacaggcgt tcaaggagat tcaaccaccc atccacatac 1200
cgcgcaaaca cttggggggc attcttgctg ctgccacatt tggaagaagc gcagcaatgt 1260
gggtgttcaga agaagcacag ctatttttagc tcttgataac tatctttttt tttgcataga 1320
ttaatttatt tcttcgatat atactagctt gtaaaaaaat gttttncaga tatatgtata 1380
aaaatgtgta cctagtacct acgcatgtct tagttcaaca tacttgatag ctgtagtttt 1440
ctgaaaacct gttcaaatta acctttttcc taccctgatg gtgaatagag agaaaagctt 1500
tacctttgtc tgaataagaa aactaacaga aagcttacat tttggccact ctacctgccc 1560
gagtattttt taagcaagca aaggcgcatg aaaattttct cggaatccat gaccttttac 1620
gcgcantgnw aaayawwgm mattgmtcmg accaatgatc attttgatac tctccacaag 1680
tcaacatctc aaaaaaacca caagatgggg cccatcaaca taagttcacg agtgtgcctt 1740
caggtacatt gttctttttt tttgttttgc taaagtcaat cagctgcaaa atattcagaa 1800
caatttcaat aaccgaaaag gctgtgtgtc ctccatttgt caacgtttgc gaggccaaat 1860
ggtacccccg ctataaatac catggaagtt cttggcctct aggacacaca agcgatctct 1920
ctccttatag tttctataac cccacaaagc gtccaggctc cgtagtcacc tccgattgca 1980
ttgcgttgcc gcaagacaag c
2001

```

<210> 36

<211> 2448

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> misc_feature

<222> (0)...(0)

<223> promoter for ZmCkx4

<400> 36

```

ctttatgttg tagccaagga aagtatactg ttaagatcag aatgaacctt ataggagttg 60
tatgggcata aagccagcaa gtatagccaa aggtacacaa ggctaataata gtcaagttgt 120
tgatgtgtga gacgttcaag gaagtgaact attggaggag tcgactaaaa gtacgattaa 180
taaggtagac atgatggtaa aatctttgat ctagaattta agtgggtatg atgcgaggg 240
gagaatggca agcacaactt caaatatagg gtgatgctta tgcttggctg agccatttca 300
ttcatgagca taggaacatg agacatgggt ggatatggat acttgcacaa aaaaaggaat 360
taagtttatg atattcacct cccagtcagt ttgcatggta aaaaaattcc tatcaatttg 420
gttctcaact agggcctaaa attctcaaaa tatctgttgg ggaccattat cgtcgacgat 480
cctcagaatc tgttattacc aaattaaaag gtgtgtttca ggtactgtgc aaagcagcag 540
cgaagctatc cttcgtcaaa agtggctcaa tgaaccaggt ggagaagcta tggagcttcg 600
tctgcgtaga gcgtgccgga ggaggaagct ttggctctga atgcatcgac ttacgaagca 660
tgggagaaga agactcagaa ggcttgcca gcgtgggaat aaaaaggaga aaatacaatt 720
ttgcccttgt gggatttcta aatcatgtgc aaggctcatg gatattgttt taattttata 780
tgatatgttt gtaaatcatg gatattgttt gtaaatcagg tggactagag gagagggagg 840
gtggacatag tgacttgcac cttgatcatg gttagagtggt catggtagag ggaaaggggt 900
aggtcaattc tggagtgcgg ccacgggtgc ttgagtgtcg gccacggtag gggaaagggg 960
tagcccaatt ctagggccgg catcggagaa ggccgacatg tgcacgtcag gaggtagtgt 1020
tagaggtttg aacggaaaaa attgaacatg ttagtatgat gagttgtgta attgctggga 1080
attgtggata atttccactt aactacggcc ctgtttattt acccctagat tataaaatcc 1140
aacttaaaaa agttgagatg taaacaaaca acacatatta ttaggtggat tatgttatct 1200
agaaatctgg atgataataa tttataagtc ggttaatagg tgtttacata atcgataagc 1260

```

```

tggattatat aatcctggaa cacggccttc gcgagagcgt attaaaacag gattccgtga 1320
agcacactat ctgaggagct ccaccaaag ctgaatctag cccgcactct tttttggagg 1380
attcaaatat ggtgtcactg gagcattcgg cattttgttt catggcgtga agctattttt 1440
actaattaca gaagctgttt caaatagacc tttaaatgat ggctgagtat aaaaggaggc 1500
aattttttta tctcgccgat ggagccaggt cgcgtcgcgc cgcggccgtg ctgctctctc 1560
gacgcgatct agcggcgatg tgcacagtac agttttgcca tgccatttgt taagcctgca 1620
tacaacacac cagcgtagct ccctgcacaa gatctcctcg gctcggcctc tcctgatgga 1680
acgttcagct tgaacagcgg agcgtggggg catcccgggg atgggcgcgg cggccgagaa 1740
atthttgcaac ctggcgaatc tgccctgtcg catactacca tccacctcca ggcgccaaga 1800
acgcctccga gtttcaggct tgcagctcag ctctgtgttg aattggaacg ggcggagttt 1860
ctgggttcca gacttcagat acaaggcgat caattggtag ggcaattac ttgcaggccc 1920
agatgcatgg cccatctatc tgggtctcta tcggttgctt ttacttgcac aatagtggca 1980
gacaaactac aagtcagatc cgatcctatc catccatcca tctcgcagcg cgatgcaaat 2040
atgcaatcgt ctgtggaact cgaaaaaaa cagaggtccg gcctcgcacg aggttaaggg 2100
aaaaaaaacg aagcgttttg aactttggtt ggcatcgcga gcatgctgtg tgccaccgt 2160
atgtttttat ttttgctttg tttgtcttct ttgagaaacg tgaggagacc gcgtgtccgc 2220
tcgttataaa acccccccg cgacccaaac taccacgagc tcaagcctca agcctcaagc 2280
ctcaagcaag cagagcgccg tgacatcacg aaacaaacat atagagctag ctgctctgcc 2340
tctgcttcac caatcacctg cttggccgcg cggaggggag ggtttcccc tttgacacag 2400
ctgagctccc ctccatcagc agccagctcc tcgtcgcaaa gcaagaag 2448

```

<210> 37

<211> 2346

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<220>

<221> misc_feature

<222> (0)...(0)

<223> promoter for ZmCkx5

<400> 37

```

tacagatttg cgttcatcaa tggcagcgcg ggatctcatg aggtcactgg gttcttgcaa 60
gtggggagag aaaggagat ctacgaaaga cttgttagtg ggccaccttt tccctctttc 120
cccacaagga cgagatcgtg gattagagta ggaaagtgat tccgcattgg tctcaaatct 180
tggcgaaaga ttgcattgtg tactctccac cactcgaccg gcaacgaggc attttggtat 240
tgcacgatgc atcctttgca catgagctag gcttgtgcct ttgagtattc agtttagcatt 300
gcaaccccat ttcaattcac atgcttgtct ttccaaggaa ctttctaagc cacctaacag 360
acattagggg ttatatcaga atcgagctca tggcgtagct tatgctgcac gaacaatggg 420
ttggggggcg cgtttcttgc atgagagcat gcgcctcctg gtaaggattt cgccaaaaga 480
acttttagtc tctaccgact ttgtgtttgc tbtgtctcgt gatttgaagc ctgtggtggt 540
gtgctgaggc agcatattgg aaggtatctc tbtgttgata tggcatccgt ccgtggacaa 600
atcgatacca catactgttc ttggattcta ttcttgggat tgctaaatga tctagataga 660
ttatatcttc ttgttgcagc ccctattgct tcaatacgaa gaaaacccaa cgtttagaac 720
ttaataaaac catttgtag cttagctgct taggcaattc atttttatgc atgacaaata 780
tataataata ttagctatac tattattgat gcaacctgtg ggagcgtata aaatggtact 840
tccccaattc taaattataa gacgttttga ctatatattc tacatacata tgttttaattt 900
tatattttaga taatcgctat gccttaatat atagtataaa gtagtatatc tagaaaagat 960
aaaacatctt ataattttaa aatgggtaga gtattatatt agatatgaac agtgcttaga 1020
tgccaccaa attttgccat gccatcctaa ggccagcaaa agtttgtgtc ttcttttgtt 1080
ttccaaacca ctgatgcca atatactatt tatcatcgat cgagatgtag gtcttagtta 1140
attgtgtcgg gtgcccttga gaaagaaaag aaaaaggtag gatthttgtt tcgcttagac 1200
gatgattgga tctcttggtc tctgaattcc atcccgaata aacaaatgaa gtaggtcctc 1260
atgcaccctt gccctgttag ctgcaagaga gctcatggtt tccagccaca caatcagtc 1320
atggctcctt cctcttggtc taagtgttgg tgcaaaagat ttgggtatgc tagattctag 1440
cctctgaaca gtattacaca acagtaatcc tggcaaaagat agtgcaacag gaggaggacc 1500
agtgagcgcc gtgttgtgcc cagctaggaa tgggttgtca agtgcaacag tagagcaacg 1560
caggatgggt aggtgtaata ggctctcatt aaaagactgt tcagatggat tagagcaacg 1620
acggggaagc cgggaaaaaa tgggttggtt tgctttcctc tcgctccccg gccgggttca 1680
tatatgaatc tgagaacgat attttttgct tcatttttca tttgctatat atttaaactg 1740
tttttttggt tgtgtgtgtg tgttcattga gctcaatact tgaggcttga tagggagagg 1800
agtgaggcag ctgatcacat ggacctccat ctgaggacag ttcctcttcc gaaacagaaa

```

```

ggagagtgca gggaccagcg tggcctgtac agtatttgtt ttgccctttt cctttggcag 1860
ggacagagag cttcaggctt gtccctcttta tgtatgctgc tcgcctgctt cagagtcaga 1920
gcttcccctt ctcacttctc agagagagag agagagaaga gagagagagg agagccctcc 1980
acagctcccc tgtcctgccc tcaggcattc tttgtcacag ggggagaggg ctgaagatca 2040
tcacatgggt gccttttttg ggtctgtggc ctttgggtct ttagtgcttc ttccctttac 2100
ctcctcatga catgaacccc ctttttaaac ctccctcaaa atcaaatac cctccttctc 2160
ctttaagagc cctcaacccc ttccctcat tttccttcat cctcagcct ttgcacaaag 2220
ggcaagaata acgcagtatg atcatctgat catactcccg ccgcatcac aatcccacac 2280
gaacgtgaga caaaggtaac agacgcaaga agctagcagc tgcaggagat tgctcagccc 2340
atctcc 2346

```

<210> 38

<211> 51

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<400> 38

```
caucauac auggatccac caatggatct acgtctaatt ttcggtccaa c 51
```

<210> 39

<211> 42

<212> DNA

<213> Zea mays

<400> 39

```
cuacuacuac uagttaactc acattcgaaa tgggtggtcct tc 42
```